

1  
2  
3  
4  
5  
6  
7  
8  
9  
10  
11  
12  
13  
14  
15  
16  
17  
18  
19  
20  
21  
22  
23  
24  
25

FEDERAL TRADE COMMISSION

ENERGY MARKETS IN THE 21st CENTURY  
COMPETITION POLICY IN PERSPECTIVE  
SESSION 2

WEDNESDAY, APRIL 11, 2007

FEDERAL TRADE COMMISSION  
601 NEW JERSEY AVENUE, N.W.  
WASHINGTON, D.C.

## P R O C E E D I N G S

- - - - -

1  
2  
3 MR. SEESEL: Good morning and welcome to the  
4 second day of the Federal Trade Commission's Conference  
5 on Energy Markets in the 21st Century, Competition  
6 Policy and Perspective. I'm John Seesel, the FTC's  
7 Associate General Counsel For Energy, and I want to  
8 welcome our audience here at the Conference Center in  
9 Washington, as well as everyone watching the conference  
10 on our web cast.

11 We are going to start off today with a  
12 discussion of the transportation sector, past, present  
13 and future. I'm very pleased to welcome as moderator of  
14 this panel Clifford Winston, a senior fellow in economic  
15 studies at the Brookings Institution.

16 He will be joined by Terry Penney, the  
17 technology manager for FreedomCAR and vehicle  
18 technologies at the National Renewable Energy  
19 Laboratory; John Felmy, the chief economist of the  
20 American Petroleum Institute; Samantha Slater, the  
21 director of congressional and regulatory affairs at the  
22 Renewable Fuels Association, and David Austin, an  
23 economist in the microeconomic studies division of the  
24 Congressional Budget Office.

25 Cliff?

1 MR. WINSTON: Good morning, everyone, thank you.

2 So, this session is concerned with the goals of  
3 trying to improve fuel efficiency, reduce vehicle use,  
4 or VMT as we call it, and reduce congestion. Good luck.

5 So, the way we'll proceed is that each of our  
6 presenters will have 15 minutes. We could have  
7 questions of clarification, I think, after that, if you  
8 don't want to wait the whole time. So, if you have any  
9 questions just clarifying what people said, you can ask  
10 them then.

11 Please introduce yourself every time you ask a  
12 question so the person who is taking notes will know who  
13 you are. Following that, we'll have general discussion  
14 and comments following up on some of your clarification  
15 questions.

16 So, for the speakers, after 14 minutes I'll let  
17 you know you have a minute left, and then you'll finish  
18 in that minute, with probability one.

19 So, we will begin with our first speaker is  
20 Terry Penney from National Renewable Energy Laboratory.

21 Terry?

22 MR. PENNEY: Thanks. Thanks so much.

23 The challenge that we have in front of us with  
24 the vehicles and fuels for the future is daunting. If  
25 you haven't been to a refinery, I would encourage you to

1 go out there. Let us look at the problem. I will be  
2 kind of setting the stage for what has happened in the  
3 past, and kind of looking forward in a crystal ball, and  
4 then looking at some of the solutions that we might have  
5 on both the fuels side as well as the vehicles side.

6 If you look at the growth globally, both from a  
7 historic point of view and going forward, this slide by  
8 Exxon/Mobil here shows that transportation really  
9 dominates the sector, and emerging is Asia and China, in  
10 particular, the growth of vehicles in that part of the  
11 country, I think it's a train coming that most people  
12 are not aware of.

13 In the United States, the same sort of trend  
14 happens here. The growth in light trucks, sport  
15 utilities mostly, is still projected to increase,  
16 although I would expect that that's going to dampen off  
17 as we see crossover vehicles, but many of the vehicles  
18 today are classified as light trucks, like a PT Cruiser,  
19 it is a light truck, as opposed to a car.

20 Notice that if we're looking at 12, 14 million  
21 barrels a day growing to 20, there is a significant gap,  
22 and again, cars and light trucks make up that majority.  
23 Heavy trucks increases slightly, but it basically is  
24 about a third of the sector. And then this is another  
25 same graph of the previous data, just from a pie chart

1 showing that light duty vehicles make up about  
2 two-thirds of the market, as we have said.

3 This is the projection for the rapid growth in  
4 vehicles by numbers. This is in VMT, vehicle miles.  
5 Highway vehicles in millions of vehicles, and the growth  
6 is going to be tremendous, and China is going to  
7 overtake us in a few years, and right now they are at  
8 about seven million vehicles a year, I believe, and if  
9 you start cranking out 10, 15 million vehicles a year,  
10 pretty soon they will have 240 million vehicles, just  
11 like U.S. has. That's going to put a tremendous  
12 pressure on the use of gasoline, if gasoline is, in  
13 fact, the choice of those vehicles.

14 So, people have said, and there's a lot of  
15 debate, as to whether or not peak oil will happen and  
16 when it will happen, but if you look at the price, if  
17 you look at the vehicle miles traveled and the millions  
18 of barrels of the gap that I was talking about, we are  
19 certainly in the mode of a perfect storm brewing.

20 We have done some numbers, and there has been  
21 some talk about increases in CAFE, one of the papers  
22 outside elegantly talks about the cost of a CAFE  
23 increase versus the cost of a gasoline tax. You should  
24 pick up that paper if you have not read it. If you look  
25 at these equations in terms of millions of barrels, or

1 vehicle miles traveled, it's a very stiff equation. It  
2 takes a lot to do anything to move that curve of oil use  
3 for the vehicle population as we know it.

4 So, if there is one theme that I would like to  
5 get across in this opening presentation is that there is  
6 no one option that is going to dominate, you are going  
7 to have many different options in both conventional  
8 vehicles, they are going to be with us for a long time  
9 that I see in the future. Hybrids are just starting to  
10 come on, we see that growing.

11 Farther out might be plug-in hybrids, if the  
12 battery technology matures, and then the long-term, and  
13 long-term can be 20 years, 50 years, some people think  
14 it is shorter, could be even the hydrogen vehicle in a  
15 hydrogen economy.

16 Notice the fuels on the fuels side, we have,  
17 again, a portfolio of fuels, both the conventional  
18 gasoline and diesel, as well as some of the bio fuels  
19 that we're hearing in the news today. The National Labs  
20 got together and looked at pathways of both fuel  
21 switching and energy efficient pathways and  
22 opportunities, and we basically said, well, if you look  
23 at the fuels, you can have carbon fuels, hydrogen and/or  
24 electricity as a prime means for feeding those vehicles,  
25 and each has their particular opportunities, benefits

1 and challenges. If we convert biomass, we have to worry  
2 about that efficient conversion process and the  
3 feedstock, what the feedstock is, the availability of  
4 the feedstock, the cost of the feedstock and the enzymes  
5 to break that feedstock down.

6 If we go a carbon-based fuel, we are going to  
7 also worry about carbon sequestration and how to do  
8 that, validate it, and integrating with a gasification  
9 process. Hydrogen has its challenges, mostly the  
10 infrastructure costs and how we make that hydrogen is  
11 also being looked at, and stored and compressed in  
12 vehicles.

13 And then, finally, the renewable option, you can  
14 go electricity, and you can make hydrogen under our  
15 carbon fuels through renewables. Then, of course, the  
16 electricity has its challenges, I said earlier about the  
17 energy storage device, namely high energy and high power  
18 batteries.

19 If I put my crystal ball on and look at the near  
20 term, what is going to happen in the 2010 to 2015 time  
21 frame, we're going to have activities both in fuel  
22 switching in those areas that I just talked about, as  
23 well as vehicle efficiency in both propulsion options as  
24 well as vehicle systems, and I will talk a little bit  
25 more about kind of one or two that I see coming on in

1 the near term.

2 In the long term, 2030 to 2050, I see a greater  
3 activity in the bio fuels area, especially with  
4 cellulosic ethanol moving away certainly from corn, and  
5 then, again, electricity, and then perhaps even  
6 hydrogen.

7 If you look at cellulosic ethanol, and NREL is  
8 working, we probably have 50 to 100 people working on  
9 this area, we are concentrating mostly on the cellulose  
10 area, and what we have looked at is the hard woods, the  
11 grasses, crop residues to break down that cellulose in  
12 these ratios that you see here.

13 Now, I throw this out probably more  
14 controversial than just to make people think is today we  
15 have about 77 percent gasoline and 21 percent diesel.  
16 Could we, in fact, move to what kind of mix on the  
17 right-hand side of that equation, does that pie look  
18 like, and I throw this out just to make you think about  
19 the electric side of the equation, will we move back to  
20 electric vehicles and/or plug-in hybrids, and that's  
21 what I would like to spend a few minutes on.

22 If we look at -- hmm, the little box didn't show  
23 up. The little blue oval there shows on the X axis the  
24 oil saving potential, the Y axis greenhouse gas  
25 reduction. When we get together and look at all the

1 options for incremental changes that the vehicle  
2 manufacturers are probably going to make, we see that  
3 maybe up to 20 percent and maybe about 30 percent oil  
4 savings could result from those advanced vehicle or  
5 propulsion technology options.

6 To really go beyond, we are going to have to  
7 have a leap in the 2030 to 2050 time, and we see from  
8 the analysis and the technology options the larger red  
9 oval there, showing between 30 and 70, 80 percent  
10 improvement, as well as oil savings up to 90 percent.

11 Let's talk about plug-in hybrids. I think most  
12 people know what a hybrid vehicle is these days. A  
13 plug-in hybrid is just more batteries, as we see it,  
14 larger battery, larger format, probably a different  
15 chemistry, most likely lithium. These batteries right  
16 now are expensive, they are unproven in their  
17 reliability lifetime, and certainly the infrastructure  
18 is a little bit easier than hydrogen infrastructure  
19 changes that need to go on, but most houses are wired  
20 with a plug that one might be able to plug in their  
21 hybrid vehicle.

22 We find that the plug-in has many different  
23 options, whether it is an all-electric range, with the  
24 first 20 miles, we sometimes refer to it as PHEV 20 or  
25 PHEV 40, the 40 being 40 miles electric, or 20 miles

1 electric, and there's a real education that needs to go  
2 on that doesn't mean you're going to drive the first 20  
3 miles electric, it could be an integrated strategy where  
4 the engine comes on for increased torque at low speeds  
5 to get the vehicle mass moving, and then it shuts off.  
6 The challenges with that is whether when you are trying  
7 to make a SULEV, the super ultra low emission vehicle,  
8 that switches the catalyst on and off and we're not sure  
9 whether or not the emissions are going to remain low  
10 when your operation strategy is like that.

11 If I look at three curves here, I would like to  
12 focus on the blue curve, which is what we notice as  
13 hybrids today. There's mile hybrids and full hybrids,  
14 and it has a potential, and this is a per vehicle  
15 cumulative of fuel savings, over time, it's not anything  
16 with regard to penetration, this is just one vehicle  
17 versus another vehicle, and how much oil it might save.

18 The pink area is the path of plug-in hybrids,  
19 and then finally the green line there shows the  
20 introduction of fuel cells starting in 2020, and then it  
21 has a higher slope, which means it's a greater potential  
22 for per vehicle fuel savings, but since the technology  
23 is delayed, it shows that perhaps we could save on a  
24 national basis going the route of plug-in hybrids would  
25 save more for the nation than hybrids or fuel cells.

1           So, if you look at that red path, it basically  
2 says, we are on the hybrid path right now, in the blue  
3 portion, we expect that plug-in hybrids will be  
4 available in a couple of years should that battery  
5 technology be overcome successfully by the OEMs, and  
6 then perhaps fuel cells in the long term.

7           One thing about the plug-ins is there is a  
8 natural business case that utilities like the fact that  
9 a vehicle might, in fact, bring up that nighttime load  
10 for charging. Of course, it would exasperate the  
11 problem if these vehicles all plugged in during peak  
12 charging time, and then of course we have to worry about  
13 how is that electricity being generated, whether that is  
14 from coal or hydro or renewable, as a matter of fact.

15           One of the studies that we did at NREL is how  
16 plug-in technologies would really help wind technology,  
17 wind take-off, when wind competes head-on with  
18 everything else, it goes to a certain level of  
19 penetration, but when you add plug-ins for that  
20 nighttime load, wind energy actually increased by quite  
21 a bit.

22           The other little aspect that I might want to  
23 indicate there is that if you look at this is low  
24 duration curve, and there are a few hours where the  
25 utility has to size for that annual peak, and the red

1 oval there, as indicated, would it not be interesting if  
2 these vehicles, these plug-in vehicles, were V2G,  
3 vehicle to grid, and two-way communication such that the  
4 battery on board could actually get back to the utility  
5 and one could be compensated for that energy flow in a  
6 reverse direction.

7 Some of the utilities are looking at this  
8 because the sizing and the cost of that annual peak is  
9 very expensive to them, and regulation charges what they  
10 call in the utility industry would be very interesting  
11 if thousands of these vehicles would come on.

12 Of course, this is many, many years in the  
13 future, because we have to get plug-ins before we get  
14 V2G.

15 We took a random sample, if this was 227  
16 vehicles in St. Louis, we modeled them as they got their  
17 straight gas mileage on average, 26 miles per gallon.  
18 We then said, if you hybridize all of that vehicle  
19 population, what would that do in terms of fuel savings,  
20 and that's the red curve, which shows 37 miles per  
21 gallon. Then what we said is, how much energy would be  
22 a PHEV 20, that drops it down to 58 miles per gallon and  
23 140 watt hours per mile of electricity.

24 It is inappropriate for people to be talking  
25 about plug-in hybrids getting over 100 miles per gallon

1 or large numbers of miles per gallon without actually  
2 adding the energy cost of the electricity that recharges  
3 those batteries. So, that's why we always show miles  
4 per gallon, plus watt hours per mile.

5 Now, the last one is PHEV 40, and it shows that  
6 it gets 76 plus 211 watt hours per mile.

7 The operating cost you'll see over there goes  
8 down from nine cents per mile on a conventional vehicle  
9 all the way to 40 percent lower, which is five cents.

10 Last slide here is to leave you with a thought  
11 that there is no one answer that it is going to be a  
12 portfolio. This is the technology on the top, vehicle  
13 technology, you are going to see them all. You'll see  
14 that early on electric vehicles off ramped, but we see  
15 them coming back on, perhaps, and in the future, plug-in  
16 hybrids, neighbor electric vehicles, fuel cell vehicles,  
17 and on the fuel side, we see an option of certainly no  
18 one answer is going to solve this.

19 Thank you.

20 MR. WINSTON: Thank you. Perfect. All right,  
21 excellent.

22 Any clarifying questions just at this point?  
23 Yeah, in the back, please, and introduce yourself.

24 AUDIENCE MEMBER: Hi, my name is Archin Burrell  
25 [phonetic], I'm with the FTC Bureau of Economics. Just

1 a quick question. The curve that you showed with  
2 projected use vehicle I believe you said it was,  
3 projected energy use, with different CAFE standards, was  
4 that just based on comparative statics or was that based  
5 on some sort of adaptation by consumers to higher  
6 prices?

7 MR. PENNEY: No, that was just a straight  
8 calculation what if there were an imposition on the OEMs  
9 of increase of CAFE by 10 percent, 20 percent, 30  
10 percent, what would that do to the overall vehicle use.

11 AUDIENCE MEMBER: Okay, great.

12 MR. WINSTON: Any other clarifying questions?

13 (No response.)

14 MR. WINSTON: Okay. So, we'll now turn to our  
15 next presentation, from John Felmy, chief economist at  
16 the American Petroleum Institute.

17 MR. FELMY: Thanks very much, I appreciate the  
18 opportunity to be here. The next few decades are going  
19 to be very exciting in terms of what technologies, what  
20 fuels, what vehicles, things like that that are going to  
21 come forward. It is probably one of the most exciting  
22 times in terms of looking at opportunities and going  
23 forward, and so we appreciate the opportunity to talk  
24 about it.

25 But that being said, I think that if you look

1 certainly at the size of the vehicle stock that we have  
2 out there, the changes required in terms of vehicle  
3 manufacturing, look at everything that is going forward,  
4 we are still going to see for the next few decades the  
5 good-old reliable internal combustion engine as being a  
6 key factor going forward.

7           It may use a different mixture of fuel, but it  
8 is going to be around with us for quite a while, and if  
9 it is nothing more than it takes a long time to retire  
10 that fleet that we have out there, even if we suddenly  
11 were to switch forward to a whole new host of vehicles.

12           It is also important to think about the future  
13 of vehicles and fuels and so on in the context of what  
14 consumers want, because while we can talk a lot about  
15 consumers wanting fuel economy and improved emissions  
16 and things like that, that cold 6:00 a.m. morning when  
17 you go out to start your car, the most important thing  
18 that you are interested in is that the car starts, that  
19 it has heat, and that it gets you where you are going.  
20 Then, beyond that, of course, these other issues are  
21 important to consumers, but one has to put it in the  
22 proper context.

23           It is also key going forward that when we talk  
24 about what the future will be, is to not overpromise.  
25 We have had unfortunate problems in the past where

1 technologies such as some of the original diesels were  
2 rushed forward, they had huge problems, and they  
3 effectively really soured the consumer for a few  
4 decades.

5 So, whatever we do going forward, we have got to  
6 keep this in mind, or else no matter how good the  
7 technology is, no matter how superior in emissions and  
8 so on, it simply will not get consumer acceptance and  
9 you will not make progress.

10 Now, what I would like to do, since most of what  
11 I do is educational, I am going to turn to something  
12 that I give in every presentation I give, and it is only  
13 vaguely related to the discussion right now, but I'm  
14 going to do it none the same. The biggest problem we  
15 face in the oil industry right now is that everybody  
16 knows the price of gasoline but nobody knows what goes  
17 into it. So, just a quick primer in terms of some  
18 things on that.

19 For example, the top two lines are diesel fuel  
20 and gasoline prices, the bottom line is crude prices in  
21 dollars per gallon, and just for reference, yesterday  
22 crude oil was at \$61.89 a barrel, 42 gallons in a  
23 barrel, so that works out to a little over \$1.47 a  
24 gallon for crude. Taxes in this country are roughly 46  
25 cents. So, those are some key factors that consumers

1 need to take into account when you are going forward and  
2 looking at what is actually the cost of fuel, and what  
3 goes into it.

4 Now, let me also turn to another issue that we  
5 face in terms of dealing with consumers. Research  
6 suggests that if you talk to consumers about what they  
7 think about emissions, you will find that most believe  
8 they are actually going up. And of course that is not  
9 true.

10 Even though you have seen vehicles increase by  
11 40 percent, miles driven by 80 percent, you have these  
12 criteria pollutants drop by this amount. And that is  
13 important to keep in context, because if you look at  
14 just the simple research, people will say they do not  
15 believe it.

16 Now, this is a chart that says, where do we use  
17 energy, in terms of transportation, residential,  
18 commercial, industrial, and so on, using EIA's forecast,  
19 because we don't forecast at American Petroleum  
20 Institute because of antitrust concerns, this is who  
21 uses it. If you look at it in a different perspective,  
22 what is used? Of course 40 percent is petroleum, 23  
23 percent natural gas, 23 percent coal, eight nuclear and  
24 six other, including renewables.

25 So, if you look at the transportation share of

1 it, you see that in 2005, it was roughly 28 percent, and  
2 that's projected to grow into the future to 31 percent.

3 Then if you further break down the  
4 transportation by mode, and this is a slide similar to  
5 what Terry went through, you can see that the dominant  
6 share is light duty vehicles, and based on the current  
7 forecasts from EIA, it is expected to continue that way.

8 Freight trucks will increase some, air about  
9 constant in terms of market share, and the other ones  
10 are pretty close. And that is important, because as you  
11 go forward, you need to understand that focusing on  
12 emissions and so on, the key big nugget that you have  
13 got to work on is light duty vehicles. And with over  
14 220, 230 million vehicles out there, they will be around  
15 for a while, given the high average age of those  
16 vehicles.

17 If you look at fuel that is consumed by that, it  
18 is also important. If you look at total growth between  
19 2005 and 2030, you are seeing a significant growth, and  
20 the bulk of that will indeed be gasoline increases. You  
21 will see distillate, which is diesel fuel for  
22 transportation, and then a somewhat growing role,  
23 although very small in terms of the small numbers you  
24 see there on the right of the bar charts, but still,  
25 barring significant changes, gasoline is again one of

1 the focus you need to turn to.

2 Now, let me turn to ethanol, because that is of  
3 course one of the fuels that is being discussed heavily  
4 right now. As is noted in the slide, oil companies are  
5 a leading user of it. They are using billions of  
6 gallons of it in gasoline. If you buy gasoline here in  
7 this area, you are probably buying gasoline with 10  
8 percent ethanol. We are going see the growth in  
9 gasoline, at least at a minimum use of ethanol from five  
10 billion gallons up to seven and a half under the current  
11 renewable fuels standard. There's an opportunity for  
12 more growth for that beyond the mandate, depending on  
13 what the market conditions are.

14 Right now, for example, we are seeing that  
15 ethanol with the subsidy included is cheaper than  
16 gasoline, and so it provides an incentive for blenders  
17 to be able to use more of it, and that is a good outcome  
18 in terms of market conditions that move us forward in  
19 terms of that.

20 If you look at DOE's forecast for 2030, they are  
21 projecting of up to 900,000 barrels a day of ethanol use  
22 in gasoline, so that is significantly above the current  
23 level, we're talking about in excess of 300,000 barrels  
24 a day.

25 We've got to remember that there are limits in

1 terms of corn-based ethanol, and we again like to repeat  
2 this because I think it is a case that not a lot of  
3 consumers realize what this is, that if you used 100  
4 percent of the corn crop, which is about 10.7 billion  
5 bushels of corn last year, according to the USDA, with a  
6 conversion of 2.8 gallons per bushel, you are basically  
7 only able to supply using corn-based ethanol about 15  
8 percent of the gasoline pool.

9 Now, of course, going forward, USDA is  
10 forecasting growth in corn production from around 10.7  
11 billion bushels up to 14.1, so it is a sizeable  
12 increase, due to both increased planning and also  
13 increased yields, but you still do not get anywhere near  
14 into the levels of ethanol use that is talked about in  
15 terms of some of the release in numbers that people are  
16 talking about in terms of in excess of 30 billion  
17 gallons.

18 The reason why you have to be concerned about  
19 corn use is, of course, this is where corn goes right  
20 now, 50 percent of it is in food feed, whether it be  
21 beef, pork, poultry or milk. You have got, for example,  
22 egg costs are going up, corn prices have doubled, high  
23 fructose corn syrup going into sodas and baking and so  
24 on has increased in cost, and that's with only about 19  
25 percent of the corn going into fuel-based ethanol.

1           I think USDA is forecasting something like 27  
2 percent of the corn crop could go this year, so that is  
3 a sizeable increase. So, there are limits in terms of  
4 what impacts you could have by dramatically increasing  
5 this source. It can have an important impact on food.  
6 Most of the estimates that we see are that the maximum  
7 amount of corn-based ethanol that you can get is  
8 somewhere in the 12 to 15 billion gallons, so that is a  
9 sizeable amount, and can be blended in the existing E-10  
10 gasoline pool.

11           If we start talking beyond blending at 10  
12 percent, we get into the discussions about E-85, where  
13 you are using 85 percent ethanol, 15 percent gasoline.  
14 One has to look at this with a bit of caution in terms  
15 of questions about how that will actually be  
16 accomplished. First of all, going beyond the E-10  
17 level, you're going to need a lot more vehicles out  
18 there to be able to use that amount in terms of E-85  
19 flexible fuel vehicles, right now with only about six  
20 million vehicles out there that fit that category.

21           You are going to have to have more  
22 infrastructure, and that is a very costly  
23 infrastructure, particularly discussing it at the retail  
24 gas station levels. Most of those retail stations are  
25 owned by small businessmen, imposing a burden on them of

1 tens of thousands of dollars when there is not a market  
2 there right now is of major concern to the industry.

3 And finally, where is that ethanol going to come  
4 from? As was discussed earlier, the cellulosic ethanol  
5 presents a tremendous opportunity. I think we are  
6 probably closer than we have been before with the  
7 development of nanotechnology and biotech improvements  
8 and so on, but until we see the first huge or large  
9 commercial operation producing cellulosic ethanol in  
10 large amounts, we don't know the timeline for rolling  
11 out that technology, and so one has to be cautious.

12 You also have a host of other infrastructure  
13 issues dealing with cellulosic ethanol, because right  
14 now corn-based ethanol, you largely have a movement of  
15 ethanol from the midwest to consumption centers. If you  
16 move to cellulose, you have got a much different  
17 distribution system, you are going to need much  
18 different infrastructure, whether it be rail lines or  
19 the whole processing and shipping of the raw material,  
20 and so on, so it is a huge change in terms of  
21 infrastructure moving to that.

22 Let me close just a quick two slides. This  
23 basically lays out that if you want to improve emissions  
24 at cost, there are trade-offs that you have to look at.  
25 We have a gasoline internal combustion engine that you

1 see where it is in reference right now. You can see  
2 improvements in terms of hybrid technology. You could  
3 also see improvements in terms of emissions with fuel  
4 cells, but you have higher cost issues. If you move to  
5 creating, for example, hydrogen with renewable sources  
6 or nuclear sources, you do get very low emissions  
7 levels, but even higher costs.

8 So, the marketplace going forward, we think,  
9 will sort this out, and when you marry that with what  
10 consumers are actually going to be willing to use, that  
11 will be the winner in the technologies of the future.

12 So, I will sum up with just some key points.  
13 Consumer acceptance is a key aspect. We are likely to  
14 see evolutionary change in terms of this kind of whole  
15 host of things that can happen. We need to take into  
16 account environmental and social consequences, because,  
17 you know, right now, there is a lot we do not know about  
18 some of these new technologies in fuels and so on in  
19 terms of environment, and just as we learned from  
20 introductions of ones in the past, and we really do need  
21 a cooperative work between all the stakeholders, and we  
22 in the oil and natural gas industry are committed to  
23 working with all of the stakeholders, so that we satisfy  
24 our customers. Ultimately that is the only way we will  
25 all succeed in terms of this evolution.

1 I will stop, and thank you very much.

2 MR. WINSTON: Any clarifying questions? Two,  
3 okay, you and then -- please say your name.

4 AUDIENCE MEMBER: Tom Orvald. You mentioned  
5 earlier in your presentation that contrary to popular  
6 perception, the emissions have actually gone down from  
7 vehicles, and I was wondering what caused the emissions  
8 to go down. Is that catalytic converters or --

9 MR. FELMY: It is improvement in efficiency,  
10 improvement in technologies, catalytic converters are a  
11 proponent of it. The fuels themselves are much lower  
12 emitting in the sense of the components of it. For  
13 example, we have dramatically lowered the sulfur content  
14 of gasoline, the sulfur content of fuels, so it's a  
15 marriage of the technology along with the fuels and  
16 efficiency improvements.

17 AUDIENCE MEMBER: Yeah, David Rosenberg, I am a  
18 retired chemical engineer who is married to a farmer's  
19 daughter and a Prius owner, which brings up the  
20 question, in that when they switched from NTBE to  
21 ethanol in Houston, I expected about a three percent  
22 drop in fuel efficiency and I got a 10 percent drop in  
23 fuel efficiency. And I have had a really good test  
24 driving a couple of hundred miles with gasoline that I  
25 purchased in Houston, that had ethanol, and then buying

1 gasoline at the destination, which contained no ethanol,  
2 and sure enough, saw a 10 percent difference in the gas  
3 mileage, like 48 miles per gallon one direction, 43  
4 miles per gallon in the other direction. I was  
5 wondering if any of you have heard of anything like that  
6 or is it just my Prius that does not like ethanol.

7 MR. FELMY: Well, the key is that you have got  
8 30 percent less BTUs in ethanol.

9 AUDIENCE MEMBER: I know, so I should get a  
10 three percent drop with 10 percent ethanol, I get a 10  
11 percent drop, which means that I am not getting anything  
12 out of the ethanol.

13 MR. FELMY: Well, that is surprising.

14 AUDIENCE MEMBER: That is what surprised me.

15 MR. FELMY: Well, I have seen anecdotal evidence  
16 of larger than expected drops of use of E-85 in FFVs,  
17 too. So, I am not a chemist, you are far more skilled  
18 at that than I am, but it comes down to just a simple  
19 BTU calculation, but performance comes into play, and I  
20 cannot give you any other insight other than that.

21 MR. WINSTON: John?

22 MR. SEESEL: Hi, I am John Seesel with the FTC,  
23 I just have a short question with Dr. Felmy, and I may  
24 be anticipating something our next speaker is going to  
25 talk about, but one of the stories that you see quite a

1 bit is about contractual restrictions on the ability of  
2 gasoline retailers to place E-85 pumps under the canopy  
3 or in sort of convenient locations with other gasoline  
4 pumps. Can you just describe briefly some of the  
5 business reasons that API may be aware of for those  
6 restrictions?

7 MR. FELMY: Well, first of all, I do not know  
8 how many restrictions there actually are. There are a  
9 lot of assertions about that, that is up to the  
10 individual company. I cannot give you a real detailed  
11 estimate.

12 The concern about placing an E-85 pump under the  
13 canopy is one of potential damage to the consumer who  
14 does not realize that their vehicle might not be able to  
15 use it. In other words, the pumps are the same, if you  
16 pull up and you have a non-flex fuel vehicle and you put  
17 in E-85, you could have serious damage to your vehicle  
18 or loss of performance and so on.

19 That is the main concern. Anecdotally, one of  
20 our colleagues in the states was telling us about he  
21 very regularly stops at a station with E-85 pumps, and  
22 the fellow was telling him that one of the biggest uses  
23 of his time in any given day is running out and stopping  
24 people who should not be putting E-85 into their  
25 conventional vehicle.

1           MR. WINSTON: All right, let me just take one  
2 more clarifying one. These are clarifying questions?  
3 Clarifying?

4           AUDIENCE MEMBER: Sort of responding to that.

5           MR. WINSTON: Let us get to the analytics. Just  
6 clarifying at this point. We will have plenty of time  
7 for analytics.

8           Let us move on, then, to our third speaker,  
9 Samantha Slater with the Department of Congressional  
10 Regulatory Affairs Renewable Fuels Association.

11          MS. SLATER: Thank you all for having me here  
12 this morning, and hopefully I can have my own answers to  
13 those questions, but I will get through my presentation  
14 first. Although I will say that I live in Springfield,  
15 Virginia, where we blend at 10 percent ethanol, I drive  
16 a Volkswagen Beetle, and I drive to and from the Metro,  
17 so I only fill up once every two weeks, thank God, and I  
18 have noticed nothing. So, it might be the Prius, who  
19 knows.

20          I am director of Congressional and Regulatory  
21 Affairs at the Renewable Fuels Association, we are about  
22 a block away from here, so it was an easy commute this  
23 morning, and I am going to give you a bit of a  
24 perspective of where we are in the U.S. ethanol industry  
25 today.

1 I always start out with a couple of charts of  
2 numbers. We had to send our slides in on April 2nd, so  
3 I will update these numbers as we go along, because they  
4 have changed. We ended 2006 with 5.3 billion gallons of  
5 production capacity online. For the year 2006, we  
6 produced about 4.9 billion gallons with a demand for  
7 ethanol here in the U.S. of about six billion gallons.  
8 So, obviously, we imported a great deal of ethanol last  
9 year, 433 million gallons from Brazil alone, not  
10 counting what came in through CBI tariff free.

11 There are currently today 115 plants online in  
12 19 states with 5.7 billion gallons of capacity. There  
13 are 79 plants under construction, seven expansions, and  
14 we expect by the time we get through 2009, to add about  
15 six billion gallons of additional capacity.

16 Our numbers do not count the hundreds, if not  
17 thousands of ethanol plants nationwide that are in  
18 various stages of permitting, feasibility studies,  
19 development, trying to get their financing together. We  
20 only count plants that have dirt turned over, steel and  
21 concrete in the ground under construction facilities.  
22 So, with the rare exception, all of these plants will be  
23 built.

24 A few more numbers on what the U.S.  
25 transportation fuel market looks like today. We use

1 about 140 billion gallons of gasoline every year. The  
2 diesel market here in this country is about 45 billion  
3 gallons. To put it in perspective, we actually only use  
4 50 million, that is million, not billion, gallons of  
5 E-85 nationwide. So, it is a much smaller market than  
6 you would assume, given the amount of conversation it  
7 gets, certainly here in Washington.

8           Ethanol today is used mostly as a blend  
9 additive, obviously, and that would now be 5.7 billion  
10 gallons, and John already mentioned it is about 300,000  
11 barrels of supply, and API's numbers do show that we are  
12 blended in about 46 percent of gasoline nationwide.

13           I should note, that is not 10 percent  
14 nationwide, states like California blend at 5.7 percent.  
15 So, while we are in 46 percent of gasoline nationwide,  
16 it is at varying degrees between zero and 10 percent.

17           These are our numbers, and they, again, have  
18 changed, compared to the RFS, which was enacted in 2005,  
19 and where our projections based on those numbers of  
20 plants under construction put us. If I remember  
21 correctly, I think we'll be at 8.6 at the end of this  
22 year, 11.3 at the end of 2008, and 11.4 at the end of  
23 2009, although I just looked at those briefly as I was  
24 putting them into testimony yesterday. You will notice  
25 that we will blow by the current RFSes as early as July.

1           These numbers break it down even further by  
2 quarter. You will see a great deal of capacity coming  
3 online in the third and fourth quarter of this year, and  
4 the first and second quarters of next year.

5           Leading industry growth. These bullet points  
6 should not surprise anybody. The renewable fuels  
7 standard that was in EPAC 2005, and of course several  
8 other federal policies that we will talk about in a  
9 second, sustained high gas and oil prices. I think I  
10 paid \$2.89 this weekend. State ethanol programs, about  
11 19 or 20 states currently have ethanol mandates or  
12 incentive programs in place. Not as many this year that  
13 I have heard looking at new incentive programs, but  
14 certainly many in place today, continued E-85 growth,  
15 NTBE coming out of the marketplace last year, a constant  
16 need to expand our fuel supply here in the U.S., and  
17 given the climate change debate that is going on in  
18 Washington, of course our environmentally friendly  
19 profile does not hurt.

20           Cellulosic ethanol, everybody's favorite  
21 subject. The next couple of slides are about cellulose.  
22 Today, technology and costs are still limiting factors.  
23 The running joke that I am sure many of you have heard  
24 is that cellulosic ethanol has been five years away for  
25 the last 20 years. If you had asked me a couple of

1 years ago, I probably would have agreed with that joke,  
2 but it is actually probably much closer than most people  
3 think, and five years away is probably just about  
4 accurate.

5 In EPAC 2005, there is a carve-out for cellulose  
6 that begins in 2013 for 250 million gallons of  
7 cellulose, and I would imagine that is pretty close to  
8 the target where we will be.

9 Today, costs are about four to five times that  
10 of a grain-based ethanol plant to build a cellulosic  
11 ethanol plant. Most of the first cellulosic ethanol  
12 plants that we will see will likely be co-located, if  
13 you will, with today's grain-based facilities. Most  
14 likely because a lot of the first feedstocks that we  
15 will use will be the corn fiber, the corn stover, and  
16 other ag waste that is already at the plants.

17 A couple of policies driving this push towards  
18 cellulosic ethanol. Many people are looking to the  
19 President's 2007 State of the Union address, but  
20 actually what really, in my opinion, helped cellulose to  
21 take off was his 2006 address, where, as I mentioned  
22 before, a five-year goal, his 2012 goal to make  
23 cellulosic ethanol cost competitive is actually probably  
24 as close to or right on target as we can get.

25 And then of course looking at his 2010 proposal,

1 35 billion gallons of alternative fuels by 2017. Keep  
2 in mind that is alternative, not renewable. So, that  
3 pot, if you will, would include ethanol and biodiesel  
4 and methanol and hydrogen and electric cars and coal to  
5 liquids and all of that.

6 Another popular question that gets asked here in  
7 Washington is, is there a blend law for ethanol, being  
8 10 percent. That would be about 14 to 15 billion  
9 gallons. We could conceivably get to that point, from  
10 grain-based ethanol, the National Corn Growers  
11 Association believes that by 2015, they could be  
12 producing a 15 billion bushel crop, and produce 15  
13 billion gallons without significantly impacting other  
14 markets, and we do accept their analysis on that.

15 So, we will be looking going into the near term  
16 future at higher level ethanol blends, E-15 and E-20, as  
17 we make the transition to E-85 or higher level blends.  
18 Obviously we cannot go from E-10 to E-85 in one fell  
19 swoop, we couldn't ramp up enough ethanol to do that  
20 nationwide, we couldn't turn over a vehicle fleet, we  
21 couldn't get the pumps in place, so we need to be  
22 looking at something in between E-10 and E-85.

23 And this is a chart that VeraSun, an ethanol  
24 producer in South Dakota who is doing a lot of work with  
25 GM to get pumps in place in different locations where

1 there are a lot of FFEs nationwide, and they think we  
2 could have as many FFEs on the road by 2015. Today  
3 there are about six million FFEs on the road, 1,200  
4 pumps nationwide. To put those numbers in perspective,  
5 there are about 220 million cars on the road today,  
6 170,000 pumps nationwide.

7 Our legislative parties for 2007, what I call  
8 preserve, protect and defend V-Tech and the secondary  
9 tariff on ethanol. V-Tech is the blender' credit, it is  
10 the 51 cent credit, however you are familiar with it.  
11 The secondary tariff is the 54 cent tariff that imported  
12 ethanol pays when it comes into this country. That is  
13 an offset to the 51 cent blender's credit, it is in  
14 place to protect American taxpayers so that they are not  
15 further subsidizing imported ethanol, all of which have  
16 their own incentive programs in their countries of  
17 origin.

18 Again, moving to higher level ethanol blends and  
19 exploring those opportunities, continuing to explore  
20 E-85 opportunities, including increasing the  
21 infrastructure, and further optimizing the FFEs so that  
22 you do not notice a BTU difference.

23 Cellulosic ethanol, as we've already talked  
24 about a lot, the grant and loan guarantee programs,  
25 making sure those programs that have been authorized are

1 fully funded is incredibly important to our producers.

2 Then of course the RFS. Not our number one  
3 priority, which surprises a lot of people, but stay  
4 tuned for the hearing tomorrow, you might be hearing  
5 some more about that.

6 This is my contact information. We are right  
7 across the street. We are all at one main number, but  
8 if there is ever any questions that you have, I would  
9 always prefer that you get the information direct from  
10 us. We are easy to find, please do not hesitate to call  
11 if you ever have any questions that we can help you  
12 with.

13 MR. WINSTON: Questions of clarification?  
14 Please say who you are.

15 AUDIENCE MEMBER: I am Howard Schivik [phonetic]  
16 from the FTC. I have a question for you. You mentioned  
17 that ethanol procedures are environmentally friendly.  
18 If you take into account the fertilizer used in  
19 production and the energy used in production?

20 MS. SLATER: Yes.

21 AUDIENCE MEMBER: Is it still environmentally  
22 friendly?

23 MS. SLATER: Yep. The greenhouse gas emission  
24 reduction for grain-based ethanol is about 20 percent.  
25 It is believed that cellulosic ethanol would be about 80

1 percent, and that is well to wheels.

2 AUDIENCE MEMBER: Okay, thank you.

3 MR. WINSTON: Yes, sir?

4 AUDIENCE MEMBER: I am Michael Canes with LMI.  
5 Just a question on a piece of data that I saw in one of  
6 your slides. You said that diesel demand is 45 billion  
7 gallons a year, but the EIA numbers for highway diesel  
8 demand are 38 billion, as of 2005. I was just curious  
9 what the source of the data was for that particular  
10 number.

11 MS. SLATER: I believe ours come from the  
12 National Biodiesel Board.

13 AUDIENCE MEMBER: We are speaking here about  
14 petroleum-based diesel, right?

15 MS. SLATER: Yes.

16 AUDIENCE MEMBER: And you showed 45 billion  
17 gallons. I am just saying EIA's numbers for that very  
18 category are 38 billion.

19 MS. SLATER: I am sure they're right. I will  
20 have our fact checker double check, but the point of  
21 that being is that we do not play in the diesel market,  
22 we are in the gasoline market. So, it doesn't really  
23 matter.

24 MR. WINSTON: Okay. Good. Right on time, and  
25 we have one more presentation and then discussion, and

1 this is from David Austin from Congressional Budget  
2 Office.

3 MR. AUSTIN: Thank you, Clifford.

4 I will start this with the question about  
5 putting E-85 under the canopy at gas stations reminded  
6 me of something that happened to me once when I was in  
7 grad school, a friend and I were embarking on this  
8 multi-day road trip, really looking forward to it, and  
9 the first thing that we did was stop at a gas station in  
10 Middlebury, Connecticut, I guess it was, and somehow he  
11 managed to fill up his Honda Accord with diesel fuel,  
12 and trust me, you do not want to do that. You might as  
13 well put Coca-Cola in the tank.

14 Anyway, I am aware it is April 2007, I hope  
15 there are no other errors in my slides, but I am going  
16 to be talking about what CBO has done on a couple of  
17 gasoline consumption policies and put them in the  
18 context of new automotive technologies that were  
19 described earlier.

20 So, I won't be talking about policies to  
21 encourage the development and adoption, per se, of those  
22 technologies, but rather how that will be affected by  
23 policies relating to gasoline consumption itself.

24 And for non-economists in the room, any time you  
25 impose a policy, you want it to be enhancing to the

1 welfare of society as a whole, and that can only be  
2 accomplished if you can base the policy on the existence  
3 of a market failure, and so for example, in the case of  
4 gasoline consumption, if you want to impose CAFE  
5 standards, you want to be able to point to the fact that  
6 consumers may lack the information they need to make the  
7 right choices about fuel economy in the cars they buy,  
8 or that they are discounting the future savings in out  
9 years too much.

10           If either of those is true, they will be  
11 undervaluing the fuel savings from their new vehicles  
12 and they will buy too little fuel economy. So, we've  
13 had years of technological advances, and yet you see  
14 that the average fuel economy of the private vehicle  
15 fleet in this country has been relatively stable, and  
16 that does not mean necessarily that there is a market  
17 failure, it just means that those technologies can be  
18 deployed in various ways, and the ways consumers seem to  
19 prefer their use is in enhancing the performance and  
20 other features of the cars they buy.

21           In other words, they like other things more than  
22 they like fuel economy, it does not necessarily mean  
23 they are undervaluing fuel economy.

24           Now, when you start thinking about plug-in  
25 hybrids and exciting technologies like that, I mean, one

1 potential outcome of the introduction of that technology  
2 would be that consumers start driving around RV-sized  
3 vehicles that get 22 miles per gallon, and if there is  
4 no market failure, you would not necessarily have a  
5 market failure basis for imposing a policy to prevent  
6 that kind of outcome.

7           You can make a judgment as a society that you  
8 want to avoid that kind of use of those technologies,  
9 but unless you can make some sort of argument that  
10 having RV vehicles on the road with smart cars involves  
11 some sort of safety externality, you do not necessarily  
12 have a market failure basis for outlying that kind of  
13 use of plug-in hybrids.

14           If you cannot point to a market failure reason  
15 for a gasoline consumption policy, you can still point  
16 to the social costs of gasoline consumption itself, and  
17 we are all familiar with what those costs are with  
18 respect to gasoline. If you are not paying for the  
19 tailpipe pollution that you are producing, or the  
20 congestion or noise or whatever associated with your  
21 driving, then you will be driving too much, you are not  
22 internalizing those externalities.

23           Here we are talking about gasoline taxes cause  
24 consumers to face some of those costs. I think we can  
25 all agree that if gasoline cost \$7 a gallon here as it

1 does in Europe, we would have a very different looking  
2 market for driving and for passenger vehicles. Now, if  
3 we imposed gasoline taxes commensurate with all of these  
4 costs of driving, I don't think we would get up to \$7 a  
5 gallon, but the point is that if you did price all the  
6 social costs of driving and gasoline consumption, the  
7 market could look a lot different from the way it looks  
8 right now.

9           So, the two policies, obviously, that I have  
10 been talking about are standards and taxes. They can  
11 co-exist, but here I am just going to talk about the  
12 different features that they bring and the different  
13 rationales for imposing them. One of the policies is  
14 more costly than the other, but the outcomes are not  
15 necessarily the same.

16           CAFE standards: The advantage of CAFE standards  
17 over a gasoline tax is that it will certainly save fuel,  
18 and you can estimate with reasonable precision how much  
19 fuel it will save. It may correct a market failure, as  
20 I described earlier, in the sense that people may be  
21 undervaluing fuel economy. If it is not correcting  
22 market failure, then it is imposing constraints on  
23 consumers that economists have to count as costs.

24           Another advantage from the political standpoint  
25 of CAFE standards is that its costs are mostly hidden,

1 and of course there are direct costs that people always  
2 point to when they talk about increasing CAFE standards,  
3 which is that it would increase the technology cost of a  
4 vehicle, but in truth, a lot of those costs would come  
5 right back in fuel savings. There are other hidden  
6 costs that I will describe in a bit that CBO is mostly  
7 focusing on.

8           One of the difficulties with a CAFE standard,  
9 though, is that by making cars cheaper to operate, it  
10 will encourage additional driving, and when we talk  
11 about what are the potential fuel savings from CAFE  
12 standards, we know that it increases driving, and we  
13 have estimates of how much that driving will increase,  
14 and so any discussion about how much fuel is saved by  
15 CAFE standards takes into account that there will be  
16 additional driving.

17           The other policy that I will contrast this with  
18 is the gasoline tax, and here, as I have said before, a  
19 tax can internalize the social costs related to  
20 pollution, and here I am not just talking about a  
21 tailpipe pollution, rather I am not just talking about  
22 the criteria of pollutants that we are all familiar  
23 with, but the carbon emissions that are implicated in  
24 climate change.

25           A gasoline tax, because you are taxing a bad, is

1 nondistortionary, so it will cause resources to be  
2 allocated more efficiently, and politicians haven't  
3 really begun to work with us yet, but the fact is that  
4 you can impose a big gasoline tax and offset it  
5 completely with a reduction in some distortionary tax  
6 like the income tax. You will make people better off,  
7 and the economy work more efficiently, and even though  
8 you are offsetting that gasoline tax, you will still  
9 have all the incentives that a gasoline tax brings as  
10 far as conserving fuel.

11 A tax is, of course, a market-based instrument,  
12 so you are not constraining consumer choices, you are  
13 just changing their incentives. The difficulty with the  
14 gasoline tax, as we all know, is that the costs are  
15 explicit, and I think the price of gasoline is probably  
16 the most explicit cost we face in society, because the  
17 prices are posted in these foot tall numbers on every  
18 street corner.

19 However, CBO's analysis indicates very clearly  
20 that compared to a standard, a gasoline tax is the  
21 cheapest way to reduce gasoline consumption.

22 Right, and to relate this, then, to the previous  
23 speakers and these exciting new automotive technologies,  
24 the gasoline tax would, of course, give consumers direct  
25 incentives to adopt these more fuel-efficient vehicles.

1 Standards would do the same, just differently.

2           So, then, underlying this whole discussion is  
3 why are we trying to encourage automotive fuel  
4 efficiency, and the laundry list of issues that need to  
5 be addressed by policy are the externalities. Again, I  
6 am not saying anything you are probably not familiar  
7 with. Carbon emissions, energy security, and by this,  
8 economists do not mean being in the Middle East or not  
9 being in the Middle East, okay, because that is not a  
10 marginal effect. These are marginal policies, and so  
11 increasing the price of gasoline is not going to get us  
12 out of the Middle East, only not using gasoline would  
13 get us out.

14           So, what economists mean by energy security is  
15 just it reduces the reliance of the economy on gasoline  
16 and so it reduces the risk of price volatility. So,  
17 that is what we mean.

18           Congestion, noise, accident risk, and then in  
19 quotes, sprawl. An ill-defined term, but I think that  
20 we can agree that cheap gasoline has distorted land use  
21 patterns in ways that may or may not be best for  
22 society. I mean, I think people who live out in the far  
23 suburbs enjoys the bigger house that they can afford and  
24 the large land, but the commute detracts from that quite  
25 a bit.

1           Missing from this list on externalities is  
2           criteria pollutants, and that is not a rationale for  
3           increasing the gasoline tax, the reason being the way  
4           EPA regulates those pollutants, it is on a grams per  
5           mile basis, so in theory, there is no link between fuel  
6           economy and criteria pollutants.

7           In practice, there is somewhat of a link, but it  
8           is largely broken. If you have a less fuel efficient  
9           vehicle, you just have a bigger catalytic converter.

10          So, anyway, if you are going to impose a tax, a  
11          gasoline tax based on the externalities I have listed  
12          here, the best, most recent research on this suggests  
13          that those costs add up to about a dollar per gallon,  
14          and so that would be the optimal tax to impose to  
15          address those externalities.

16          And let me say that since the tax already is  
17          about 40 cents per gallon on average, so this would be a  
18          60-cent increase. At today's prices, that means about a  
19          20 percent increase in price, and if you are wondering  
20          how the market would respond to that increase in price,  
21          consumers do not respond a lot to the price of gasoline  
22          at the scale we are talking about.

23          So, a 20 percent increase in the price of  
24          gasoline, in the short run, could reduce consumption by  
25          about one percent. So, again, this is a really marginal

1 effect. In the longer term, you might get an effect up  
2 to about five percent, but a gasoline tax that could be  
3 justified on the basis of all these externalities is not  
4 going to solve our energy problem, and I don't think it  
5 is going to be enough to cause everybody to switch to  
6 plug-in hybrids, just on their own.

7 To get back to the market failure issue, and I  
8 have been somewhat dismissive of that. In CBO's  
9 analysis, we assumed that there was no market failure,  
10 but there are plenty of very good economists who think  
11 that there is an argument for market failure. It is not  
12 that consumers lack the information, I mean, it is right  
13 there on the window sticker on the car that you buy, not  
14 just what the fuel economy is for the car, but what the  
15 operating costs would be.

16 I think the best argument is that used car  
17 buyers do not see that sticker, and if you buy a new car  
18 and you expect to sell it soon, it may be that used car  
19 buyers are not going to be valuing the fuel economy, and  
20 so that may cause you to undervalue it.

21 How much to encourage fuel economy: The  
22 externalities, the carbon-based externalities in energy  
23 security, best estimates are 25 to 50 cents per gallon,  
24 so you would not want to spend more than that to reduce  
25 gasoline consumption using CAFE standards, but those

1 standards would worsen these other externalities by  
2 encouraging driving.

3 CBO's analysis a few years ago put this as the  
4 cost comparison for standards and for a tax that would  
5 do the same thing. That is a de minimus tax right  
6 there, just 30 cents per gallon, it was based on \$1.50  
7 gasoline, and also technically that tax would not reduce  
8 consumption by 10 percent, but it would save the same  
9 amount of gasoline in present discounted terms over the  
10 15 years it would take CAFE to reach its full effect.

11 Last couple of slides here. There are reasons  
12 for optimism as a consumer. I think these new  
13 technologies could be exciting enough to make people  
14 want to adopt them just to have them, in which case if  
15 consumer preferences outpace standards, it could be free  
16 to impose CAFE in the sense that it would not be  
17 necessary to impose CAFE.

18 Big gains in fuel economy could cause people to  
19 become that excited, I think, about these new  
20 technologies, and the technologies could as well reduce  
21 the cost of saving gasoline, which would cause us to say  
22 that higher standards could be justified on a cost  
23 basis.

24 Just in conclusion, so here is our cost curve  
25 for the cost of CAFE, it is based on technology costs,

1 assuming nobody wants CAFE standards, so the costs start  
2 right away, at a 10 percent reduction in consumption, we  
3 are talking about, if you put this in a cost per gallon,  
4 say, of that is about 50 cents there.

5 Finally, to be optimistic about gasoline tax,  
6 there is always a reason to impose a gasoline tax,  
7 because those externalities related to gasoline  
8 consumption are not going to go away. That is it.  
9 Thank you.

10 MR. WINSTON: Questions of clarification? Yes,  
11 please.

12 AUDIENCE MEMBER: Katherine Ling, Medill News  
13 Service. I was hoping Mr. Austin could address a little  
14 bit more the findings that CAFE may or does have people  
15 driving more, and then has anyone considered --

16 MR. WINSTON: Let us hold on that one, that  
17 crosses analytical. We'll get to that one.

18 AUDIENCE MEMBER: Has anyone considered CAFE  
19 standards and a gas tax?

20 MR. AUSTIN: Yeah, and they exist now, so --

21 MR. WINSTON: Any just clarifying questions?  
22 Matters of fact?

23 AUDIENCE MEMBER: Has the Congressional Budget  
24 Office considered the political reality of imposing a 50  
25 cent gas tax?

1           MR. WINSTON: Let us hold up on that one. We  
2 are getting to that. Let me briefly summarize at least  
3 how I hear this, and then raise a four-part question,  
4 one question with four parts for each of them to address  
5 to get the discussion going, and then you all can jump  
6 in.

7           So, this session actually focused on improving  
8 fuel economy, reducing fuel use, and there were three  
9 tools, if you will, that were offered to do it. One was  
10 changing or improving vehicles, vehicle mix, to be able  
11 to get greater fuel economy, that was the first  
12 presentation by Terry. Then the next two dealt with  
13 changing the fuel that we use, that was the ethanol  
14 presentations, both John and Samantha dealt with that.  
15 Then the third way to do it would be through changes in  
16 public policy, either increasing the gas tax or CAFE.

17           All right, so let me, as now a discussant, raise  
18 doubts about all this. Why I do not believe any of  
19 this. David raised the issue in his presentation on the  
20 demand side. So, these were supply side orientations on  
21 the first three, and so I will say, well, yeah, but what  
22 about the demand side?

23           So, the discussion about improving vehicle mix,  
24 that is great, and we've done that with safety, too,  
25 improving safety equipment, but we know that the

1 consumers react to these things and they want to take  
2 these benefits in their way. As David pointed out, over  
3 the last two decades, there has been significant  
4 improvements in engine design to improve fuel economy,  
5 but there has been no increase, virtually no increase.  
6 People have taken it all in horsepower.

7 So, this one is for you to think about, when you  
8 get them all and you can go through them. Why should I  
9 believe that the next 20 years would be any different,  
10 that if we improve the design of these cars, that in the  
11 end the people will say, oh, great, you know, I can get  
12 greater fuel economy, but that means I get more power at  
13 the same fuel economy. Why aren't they all just going  
14 to continue to take it in power?

15 And you might have just seen in the Wall Street  
16 Journal, Robert Lutz just said that. He made this big  
17 point of saying, people want power. Now, I think he is  
18 wrong, he made the comment, people still value fuel  
19 economy, sure, they still value it, but if you can trade  
20 it off on something they like better, you will see that.

21 So, I want you to comment on the demand side of  
22 why we really think this is going to be manifested in  
23 fuel economy.

24 The other presentations were on ethanol, and  
25 again, let us look at the demand side for this, but also

1 the auto producers, in particular the Japanese, who I  
2 look at as understanding what is going on in the market  
3 here in the U.S., again, not projecting forward, what  
4 are they going to have, 80 percent probably in the next  
5 two decades.

6 I am not going to buy one of these things. Why  
7 do I want to be driving across country having to look  
8 for gas stations. What proof is there, really, that  
9 consumers are willing to go to vehicles with ethanol,  
10 when there is an extreme risk that they won't be able to  
11 get it. In particular, what evidence do I see the  
12 Japanese auto makers are moving in this direction, that  
13 they really think this is what is going to be happening.  
14 And that they are preparing their vehicle fleet. They  
15 obviously think that we can do it in it hybrids, that  
16 tells me something, but I do not see them getting all  
17 excited about ethanol, and I certainly do not see  
18 consumers ready to take the risk of doing that. So,  
19 speak to me about realistically where we are going to  
20 see this.

21 On the policy side, gas tax and CAFE, in my  
22 view, are terrible policies. Gas tax is bad because it  
23 does not hit anything. It is bad for congestion,  
24 because it does not vary by time of day, okay? It is  
25 bad for accidents, because VMT is not really the source

1 of accidents, it is bad driving behavior. Okay? It is  
2 bad for emissions. You want an emission tax, okay? Not  
3 a straight gas tax, you want something that varies by  
4 vehicles and places and locations.

5 I have never understood the energy security, I  
6 do not understand that at all. So, I mean, I think that  
7 is kind of crazy. So, I do not know why I would impose  
8 a gas tax, it is just a bad tax, it does not hit  
9 anything.

10 CAFE, obviously, is not any good either. I  
11 mean, there were many offsets that were not mentioned,  
12 particularly on safety and increased VMT. So, I do not  
13 see any room for policy improving any of this, and I am  
14 also not convinced that there is a market failure, first  
15 and foremost. I did not hear a strong case at all.  
16 Used cars, come on, people who buy used cars buy new  
17 cars. Why are they all of the sudden stupid? I do not  
18 believe that.

19 So, each of you please take turns and try to  
20 strengthen your positions on why we are going to solve  
21 fuel economy by your favorite area. Beginning with  
22 Terry. Then we will just move down.

23 MR. PENNEY: Well, consumer behavior is one of  
24 the big questions as to whether people will embrace a  
25 technology, and right now you can buy a \$25,000 car or

1 you can buy a \$50,000 car, and people say, well, hybrids  
2 or plug-in hybrids that I talked about, will never be  
3 able to afford the battery technology. Then one comes  
4 back to why do people do what they do? Why do people  
5 pick up these options, and I would like to speak to what  
6 you said Bob Lutz was saying.

7           There is relatively eight car companies in the  
8 world, close to eight. They feed you what they want to  
9 feed you. You are not given really the choice. So,  
10 part of the horsepower driven argument is coming out of  
11 Detroit. I think, although Toyota has moderated their  
12 new Camry hybrid to trade off fuel economy with  
13 horsepower, the question really belies itself as to  
14 whether or not that is what the consumers want. You  
15 have to buy what they sell you.

16           So, I am not convinced that this horsepower  
17 trade-off is really what the consumers want, it is  
18 because that is what is being offered up. I think the  
19 double digit growth in hybrid sales is data which just  
20 proves that perhaps maybe Detroit is wrong on their  
21 vehicle sales.

22           MR. WINSTON: John and Samantha?

23           MR. FELMY: Well, first of all in terms of  
24 ethanol, I think it is clear that there will be a  
25 growing role in the E-10 market with the existing

1 vehicles, with the existing infrastructure. I do not  
2 see a hurdle of the type that you are articulating. It  
3 is a question of consumer choice, it is an open  
4 question. Ten years from now, if hybrids will be as  
5 popular as you are seeing in terms of growth right now,  
6 as people use the vehicles to 100,000 miles and they  
7 start to deal with battery issues and regenerative  
8 braking issues and things like that, it is still an open  
9 question in terms of consumer acceptance.

10 I think there will be a growing role for diesel  
11 technologies, with the new fuels that we have, including  
12 biodiesel, and so on. Your point on what Detroit says,  
13 I think is interesting, because if you look at the  
14 advertising that comes out, there is very few that talk  
15 about fuel economy, and I watch, maybe it is just  
16 because I only watch the food network and that is all  
17 they show, but the --

18 MR. WINSTON: The corn network.

19 MR. FELMY: So, it is a question that we have to  
20 get forward, but I do think that we will see improved  
21 technologies, I think that it will not just be  
22 horsepower, I think you will see improved fuel economy,  
23 it will be incremental, and it will be in all these  
24 things.

25 MS. SLATER: I would agree with what John said,

1 and it is about consumer choice, and today the only  
2 place consumers can choose ethanol is E-85. Whether you  
3 are blending from zero to 10 percent at the gas station  
4 on the corner really is not up to you. There are no  
5 issues with blending up to 10 percent, that is not what  
6 we are talking about.

7           Going forward, and I mentioned at least once, if  
8 not twice, in my presentation, nobody thinks we are  
9 going to go from E-10 to E-85. That would, as I said,  
10 require a great deal of ethanol, a lot of pumps, and a  
11 lot of cars on the road that are not there. As I said,  
12 there are six million vehicles on the road today, about  
13 one million of those car owners actually know they are  
14 driving an FFE, so there remains a great deal of  
15 education to be done. That comes from our industry,  
16 certainly, from the auto industry, from the dealership.  
17 There need to be more pumps in place. I think we are  
18 hoping once we work through a lot of the underwriters  
19 lab issues, we will see companies like Wal-Mart move to  
20 put E-85 pumps at their super stores nationwide, which  
21 would certainly help getting that infrastructure in a  
22 variety of locations nationwide. A lot of the clean  
23 cities money, the DOE awards, if you looked at the  
24 awards that they gave out in August, they were all  
25 across the country, they were certainly not just located

1 in the midwest.

2 So, while there is a lot of work that remains to  
3 be done, there are policies in place today that will  
4 help us get there. There are many policies that need to  
5 be put in place, and as I mentioned, we are going to  
6 need something in between there, and that is why we will  
7 be looking at E-15 to E-20 blends that could be used in  
8 today's existing pumps and in today's existing vehicles.

9 MR. WINSTON: Wal-Mart, best company in the  
10 country.

11 Okay, David?

12 MR. AUSTIN: And I will address Cliff's  
13 provocative comments on policies. I agree with him on  
14 most of what he said, and as I said, CBO's work on the  
15 CAFE standard assumed that there was no market failure  
16 in fuel economy. For a gasoline tax, it is not the  
17 perfect way to address some of those externalities like  
18 congestion. You really do want to have time of day  
19 pricing, and that will come, now that we have these  
20 little fast pass transponders in our car, we could  
21 readily impose a congestion tax, and it is being done,  
22 of course, in some areas.

23 So, I guess the question would be is it better  
24 to have an imperfect policy, which a gasoline tax is, or  
25 no policy at all. There are justifications for having a

1 gasoline tax. I mean, carbon is I think by general  
2 consensus implicated in climate change. So, that is a  
3 reason to have a gasoline tax.

4 A tax does improve congestion, it is just not  
5 the best way to do it. Accidents, I do not know how you  
6 would tax bad driving, but this is the second best way.

7 Let me just address the question about having a  
8 tax and standard at the same time. If you believe that  
9 there is no market failure in standards, and you impose  
10 a gasoline tax of let us say 50 cents a gasoline, that  
11 in theory should already give consumers all the  
12 incentive they need to buy a more fuel efficient  
13 vehicle. So, in theory, having a gasoline tax would  
14 make CAFE standards redundant and harmless. My personal  
15 belief is if you want to reduce gasoline consumption and  
16 you have a good reason to do it, do it with a tax, not  
17 with standards.

18 CBO talks about political realities of gasoline  
19 tax, no, that is beyond our purview. That is for  
20 legislators to worry about.

21 MR. WINSTON: Okay. Everybody else's turn.  
22 Remember to introduce yourself.

23 AUDIENCE MEMBER: John Carey [phonetic], GAO.  
24 In terms of the gas tax, Cliff made the comment that it  
25 has no impact. Yeah, it has no impact because the

1 demand is pretty much relatively inelastic. I mean,  
2 consumers do not have that much options. And so it goes  
3 back to why do we have that kind of situation? What is  
4 the state of competition? All those have barriers on  
5 why taxes are not having any impact. So, maybe, I do  
6 not know whether that is for you or for the agency in  
7 charge of regulating these companies to answer that  
8 question.

9 MR. AUSTIN: Economists are finding small market  
10 impact of gasoline taxes, but I guarantee you in the  
11 long run, if you had really expensive gasoline, you  
12 would not have people commuting from West Virginia to  
13 D.C. So, they do in the long run have choices, but the  
14 infrastructure is not fully there to support everybody  
15 moving to Bethesda and living right next to the Metro  
16 station.

17 AUDIENCE MEMBER: But are we moving there?

18 MR. AUSTIN: Not yet.

19 AUDIENCE MEMBER: Thank you, Michael Canes with  
20 LMI. Just a very brief comment and then a question. I  
21 agree completely with Cliff Winston's statements about a  
22 gasoline tax not being the way to go after the  
23 externalities that were identified. The same true would  
24 be true for noise, you would just simply tax noise per  
25 vehicle, if that is what you were interested in doing.

1 You would tax accidents if you wanted to tax bad driving  
2 behavior.

3 The question is for John Felmy. John, you  
4 mentioned that you think the diesel market might be  
5 expanding, maybe even relative to the gasoline market,  
6 and that is one way to increase gas mileage, right, more  
7 BTUs per gallon rather than less BTUs per gallon with  
8 other some of the alternate fuels.

9 I am curious what the refining industry will  
10 have to do to adapt to a world in which you might see  
11 more diesel demanded and supplied.

12 MR. FELMY: Well, it will be a huge challenge,  
13 because right now our refinery system is configured to  
14 produce roughly 50 percent gasoline, 24 percent  
15 distillate, including heating oil and diesel fuel, 10  
16 percent jet, and so on, whereas Europe's refining  
17 capacity is set up much different to deal with the  
18 higher use of diesel there.

19 It would be a substantial amount of investments  
20 required in terms of the capital costs, in terms of the  
21 additional capacity expansions to be able to do that.  
22 If it is done incrementally over a period of time, that  
23 presents the opportunities for doing it in a smooth  
24 transition, but it would be a sizeable capital cost for  
25 the industry.

1           MR. WINSTON: Let me just clarify one thing on  
2 the accidents. My proposed solution would be a quantity  
3 based, a quantity-based solution. You know, an  
4 overwhelming large share of accidents is driving while  
5 intoxicated, and what is amazing is that the amount of  
6 repeat offenders in this is staggeringly high, more than  
7 a third, and what I would think would be more something  
8 along the lines of much, much stiffer license  
9 suspensions on the quantity side of these people. The  
10 quantity side. Okay.

11           AUDIENCE MEMBER: Hampton Newsome, FTC. I was  
12 wondering if Mr. Penney could get into a little more  
13 detail on V2G, basically the idea of storing electricity  
14 in plug-in hybrids. This is obviously an issue for the  
15 future, but not only is there discussion of using that  
16 to deal with peak load issues, but also using that to  
17 deal with the intermittent nature of renewables, and I  
18 am just wondering is this something that is seen as an  
19 issue with great potential or is it just something that  
20 would be kind of on the edges helping out?

21           MR. PENNEY: Well, I think there is a lot of  
22 discussion, or at least some discussion that as I  
23 presented it would first go in steps, you know, one-way  
24 communication, but V2G, and we are working with several  
25 utilities across the country as a matter of fact on we

1 have a plug-in hybrid where utilities are very  
2 interested in when people will actually plug in and what  
3 the opportunity for them is, and we are conducting a  
4 couple of studies with the Electric Power Research  
5 Institute on just that very subject.

6 So, I think the answer to your question is I  
7 think it has great potential. It will not have great  
8 potential for a number of years because it takes many,  
9 many years to have that number of vehicles, but as I  
10 indicated, it really is enabling for wind, it changes  
11 the competition entirely for that intermittent renewable  
12 load, so you have to look at the systems perspective and  
13 look at the entire enterprise, and I think consumer  
14 behavior, if you could get 50 bucks a month for your  
15 car, which is basically a stranded asset, if it could  
16 generate electricity for you, or a revenue income, or  
17 even a net power basis that you give the utility back  
18 something and you can ultimately run the meter back and  
19 forward, there might be a value stream in that  
20 proposition.

21 So, I think it has great potential, it is  
22 farther out there, but I think it might come along.

23 AUDIENCE MEMBER: Vanessa Siezlak [phonetic]  
24 with the Congressional Research Service. Yesterday  
25 during one of the panel discussions on demand and supply

1 issues, a couple of the panelists expressed their  
2 concern about the U.S. putting so much time and effort  
3 into the ethanol market, and I am sure we are aware of  
4 the politics and policies that are behind corn-based  
5 ethanol, but they also expressed a concern or explained  
6 about the interests that the Chinese are putting into  
7 their efforts and time into the methanol market, and one  
8 of the panelists said, what do the Chinese know about  
9 methanol that we do not know, and is the U.S. spending  
10 too much time and effort in concentrating just on  
11 ethanol and not other alternatives. If you could please  
12 comment.

13 MS. SLATER: We are certainly not going to have  
14 me say what I think you would like me to say, and I  
15 would not comment on what the Chinese are doing on  
16 methanol, I have absolutely no knowledge of that. This  
17 country has tried methanol before, and it did not work  
18 out very well. So, and again, we do not represent  
19 methanol. So, I couldn't tell you why that happened, it  
20 was well before my time. So, I couldn't tell you why or  
21 how that experiment failed as well.

22 I think today your only choice for a renewable  
23 liquid transportation fuel is ethanol. So, until things  
24 like biobutanol, which is really the only other gasoline  
25 alternative fuel that you hear about people talk about,

1     which today is not in existence anywhere. DuPont is  
2     looking to go experiment with biobutanol in Europe  
3     first, and then when they have success there, then bring  
4     it to the U.S. So, that is certainly a long time away.

5             Coal to liquids is really Fischer-Trope's  
6     diesel, which would compete in the diesel market, not  
7     the gasoline market. So, we welcome other alternative  
8     fuels as the President would throw out there to compete,  
9     and we absolutely believe that eventually it will be the  
10    market that determines not only which fuel but which  
11    feedstocks for those fuels.

12            AUDIENCE MEMBER: Hi, Peter Rohde with Energy  
13    Washington. Samantha, you said that one of your top  
14    priorities is to protect the tariff, but because of that  
15    drawback loophole, nobody is really paying the tariff.  
16    Are you guys aggressively pushing Congress to plug that  
17    loophole on the drawbacks?

18            MS. SLATER: That always comes up, as you know,  
19    on December 6th they extended the tariff through January  
20    1, 2009, and you hear people bring up, certainly Senator  
21    Grassley talk about fixing that loophole when there is a  
22    moving vehicle in Congress to deal with the tariff and  
23    so far that has not happened. It is certainly something  
24    that we would like to see fixed, but given that we just  
25    extended the tariff, a few months ago, until that comes

1 back around again, it is not something that we  
2 immediately talk about when we talk about the tariff.

3 AUDIENCE MEMBER: Part of the subject of this  
4 conference was public policy. The auto industry has not  
5 shown a particular willingness to voluntarily do  
6 anything. An example, the case in Vermont yesterday,  
7 where they are fighting the California standards in 12  
8 states, but is there a role for government? Does  
9 government have to force these changes, as opposed to  
10 the industry and consumers just demanding them?

11 MR. FELMY: Well, I would like to strongly  
12 disagree that we are not doing anything.

13 AUDIENCE MEMBER: I said the auto industry.

14 MR. FELMY: You said auto, I thought you said  
15 oil. I apologize. At my tender age and my hearing is  
16 going. So --

17 MR. WINSTON: Go on. Did you want to respond?  
18 You can comment. Do you want to comment?

19 MR. FELMY: Well, in terms of the oil industry,  
20 I mean, I would make a clear case that we are strongly  
21 supporting improved efficiency, we are strongly  
22 improving technology, improvements in vehicles, reducing  
23 emissions wherever you can. I mean, we have been behind  
24 this for quite a while. Our refining industry is  
25 committed to improving efficiency by 10 percent over 10

1 years, they are on track to do that. We are not ones  
2 who are large supporters of mandates, but we do think  
3 that there are things that you can do going forward. We  
4 have made commitments in that regard, and so we feel  
5 like we are doing what is appropriate for our consumers.

6 MR. WINSTON: Other response to policy?

7 MR. AUSTIN: Well, I guess I would just say the  
8 role for government should always be founded on that  
9 bedrock of externalities or market failures, and of  
10 course I shouldn't really say bedrock, because there is  
11 a lot of disagreement about whether something is or is  
12 not a failure or what the benefit would be of reducing  
13 some externality. Those things have to be measured and  
14 estimated, but you do need to justify government policy  
15 on the basis of one of those two things. You cannot  
16 just willy-nilly say this is what we want and we do not  
17 have any reason for wanting it.

18 MR. WINSTON: Let me just add to that one.  
19 Another issue beyond that, even whether in theory  
20 government intervention would be justified is in  
21 practice what government performance has been. So, you  
22 would actually want to know, well, what is government's  
23 track record on that? If you go to my website, you can  
24 see my book that is called Government Failure Versus  
25 Market Failure that assesses what government has

1 actually done on all areas where there is allegedly  
2 market failure and in cases where there actually has  
3 been, has government actually even made it better.

4 AUDIENCE MEMBER: Gerald Karey with Platt's. I  
5 want to give John another chance to have the industry  
6 step up to the plate. Apart from plug-ins, whatever  
7 fuel folks are using in their cars in the future, they  
8 will have to pull into service stations, which would  
9 require, presumably, a great investment in new  
10 infrastructure to provide those fuels.

11 Who should pay for that? I know the industry  
12 has some problems with considering the infrastructure  
13 needed to pay for ethanol. So, how should that be paid  
14 for?

15 MR. FELMY: Well, we feel it is really  
16 unfortunate for some of these proposals that are arguing  
17 that the 170,000 service station owners who are largely  
18 small businessmen should bear the burden of investing  
19 \$30 to \$100,000 for a market that is not there yet.

20 For that matter, it has yet to be proven to me  
21 why those E-85 pumps have to be at the current service  
22 stations. For example, there is 20,000 new car  
23 dealerships around the country that have tanks and pumps  
24 and facilities that could easily accommodate those, and  
25 would be very consistent with trying to sell the

1 flexible fuel vehicles.

2 So, we feel that these notions that somehow it  
3 should be paid for by the industry when there is not a  
4 market there is really problematical.

5 Now, if you want to jump start it, then you can  
6 start talking about incentives, because the margins on  
7 small businesses that are operating these gasoline  
8 stations are not very large, and they could wipe out a  
9 year's worth of earnings.

10 So, I think it is a discussion that we should  
11 have, in terms of trying to advance it, but we need to  
12 talk about where they should be and, as you said, who  
13 should pay for them.

14 AUDIENCE MEMBER: Yeah, David Rosenberg. I just  
15 wanted to make a comment on the elasticity of demand,  
16 because I was working for Northern Natural Gas in Omaha,  
17 and in the early 70s an executive got up and told all  
18 the young employees that there was no elasticity of  
19 demand for natural gas. It did not matter what the  
20 price was, the people would use it.

21 Three years later, people got their December gas  
22 bills and they were triple what they had been the year  
23 before. The executives there quickly learned that there  
24 was, indeed, elasticity of demand, but it was what we  
25 kind of decided we should called catch-up elasticity of

1 demand, where you can tap it forever and not a thing  
2 will happen, but you give it one whack equal to three  
3 taps out at Poor's. I think the same thing applies to  
4 gasoline, I think to cigarettes, and there is probably  
5 other commodities out there that are like that, you just  
6 keep easing the price up and nobody cares, but if you  
7 give it one big jump, like a \$3 tax on gasoline, I think  
8 you would see some response from people.

9 MR. AUSTIN: Well, we actually have some direct  
10 evidence on that. Just the whipsawing of price over the  
11 last year or so after Hurricane Katrina and again the \$3  
12 gasoline we saw last spring. So, at the time those were  
13 unprecedented and a big shock and consumers reacted. I  
14 mean, even in the market for new vehicles, you saw more  
15 reaction than you would expect. People were acting as  
16 if the \$3 gasoline was the best forecast for future  
17 prices, which may or may not have been correct.

18 So, the elasticities when those things were a  
19 shock were bigger than what is being estimated in  
20 general, and what I worry about is that people get  
21 accustomed. I mean, you know, as a share of personal  
22 income, expenditures on gasoline have been declining,  
23 and that is one reason elasticities have been.

24 MR. PENNEY: DOE did a study, and I think the  
25 price of gas had to go up to \$5 bucks a gallon before it

1 really made a difference, and with regard to David's  
2 comment, when we saw in the vehicle industry, about two  
3 weeks after the price came down, people were back in the  
4 showrooms buying those SUVs. So, it did not take long.  
5 Yeah, was not even months, it was weeks.

6 AUDIENCE MEMBER: In my neighborhood people  
7 either buy Priuses or nothing.

8 MR. WINSTON: There is another factor that's  
9 interesting. There's rate creep in vehicles, that your  
10 Camry that you got before now is a much heavier Camry,  
11 and these things continue to inch up so to speak. Now,  
12 there may be, again, consumer demand for this for  
13 safety, but that is also sort of slow but sure in the  
14 vehicle fleet that obviously is going to have impact.

15 MR. AUSTIN: Some of that might be sort of a  
16 weapons race, if you will. I want a heavier Camry if  
17 you are going to be buying a big Chevy Suburban or  
18 something.

19 MR. PENNEY: Well, actually, the vehicle weight  
20 if you look at the details of how that distribution in  
21 the vehicle, we are using more plastics, we are using  
22 more aluminum, we are using more mag, but we are also  
23 having a motor. I do not believe you can buy a car  
24 today with roll-up windows, they are all electric  
25 windows. So, I think I was talking to Chrysler and they

1 said their upscale for GM or their upscale product has  
2 81 motors in a vehicle. Can you count them all? 81  
3 motors. Mirrors, seats, and that all those motors have  
4 to weigh something, and they all have copper in the  
5 motors.

6 AUDIENCE MEMBER: Yeah, Tom Orvald from Heller  
7 Ehrman. I just wanted to shift gears and return to the  
8 question about hybrid vehicles, and you mentioned that  
9 it might help alleviate the intermittent nature of the  
10 renewable energies, like wind, solar, and I just wasn't  
11 following that all the way. How exactly would the  
12 hybrid vehicle plugged into your house --

13 MR. PENNEY: Okay, let me explain that a little  
14 bit, and I will use wind as the example. Most utilities  
15 are finding that wind is almost competitive right now on  
16 a cost per kilowatt basis of installed capacity. The  
17 problem is it is a very small percentage, and when they  
18 get that wind, it is usually at night. If you look at  
19 load matching and that load duration curve that I  
20 showed, everybody goes to bed at night, so there is not  
21 that load.

22 So, they can use a renewable at night up to a  
23 certain capacity, that is the turn-down capacity of  
24 their plant, and how their mix of generation is. So, if  
25 they add more wind, let us say the city of Austin, or

1 Texas has lots of wind, the more wind they add, if they  
2 do not have that load at night, it does not do them any  
3 good.

4 So, by adding hybrids, plug-in hybrids in  
5 particular, and they get charged at night, there would  
6 be load matching to the energy storage of that hybrid  
7 vehicle to the wind energy. So, they would have some  
8 outlet to charge at night for that extra renewable  
9 energy.

10 AUDIENCE MEMBER: So, it is an increase in  
11 demand, but it still does not really shave your peaks  
12 during the high times?

13 MR. PENNEY: No, but it could. The vehicles  
14 themselves could shave their peak, if there was V2G such  
15 that the utilities could take advantage of your battery.  
16 But the issue there is what is that going to do to the  
17 life of your battery and who is going to warranty that  
18 if the utility starts using your battery in and out,  
19 there is always a concern that that is going to wear out  
20 the battery quicker.

21 AUDIENCE MEMBER: Gerald Karey for Samantha. I  
22 think you mentioned, you said there are 115 ethanol  
23 plants now under construction in addition, and did you  
24 say that there are perhaps thousands more that might be  
25 built?

1 MS. SLATER: There are 115 plants online today,  
2 79 under construction, seven expansions. Depending on  
3 who you talk to, you could walk into any state and  
4 people would be talking about hundreds of different  
5 proposals in various stages of people are just talking,  
6 they have started trying to get permits, and we do not  
7 track those. So, I do not know what the number is.

8 AUDIENCE MEMBER: It sounds like a California  
9 gold rush mentality. Is there a concern of  
10 overbuilding?

11 MS. SLATER: I think that the market forces,  
12 obviously the price of corn, the price of natural gas,  
13 the price of stainless steel, it takes a lot of  
14 stainless steel to build an ethanol plant, and we are  
15 competing for that stainless steel on a global level,  
16 India, China, Japan, there is a huge market for  
17 stainless steel.

18 So, I think there will be several market factors  
19 that contribute to keeping that boom cycle where it  
20 should be.

21 AUDIENCE MEMBER: So, it is driving up the cost  
22 of stainless steel as well as the cost of ethanol?

23 MS. SLATER: Yes, the stainless steel market, I  
24 haven't checked lately, because I have one of our  
25 producers was telling me late last fall that something

1 like the price of stainless steel had gone up seven to  
2 eight percent every month for that six-month period of  
3 time. So, the world demand for stainless steel is quite  
4 high.

5 MR. SEESEL: John Seesel, FTC. This is probably  
6 more directed to Samantha, but other panelists might  
7 have thoughts about this. We have talked a lot about  
8 sort of the pressure on the corn crop with ethanol  
9 production and the ramp-up in production, and on what  
10 has to happen for cellulosic ethanol to kick in.

11 In order for the country to achieve the 35  
12 billion gallon per year goal that the administration has  
13 set by the year 2017, what kind of steps do you think  
14 have to be accomplished in order to get there, and would  
15 it involve relaxation of import restrictions and things  
16 like that?

17 MS. SLATER: Whether you use the 35 billion  
18 gallon by 2017 or let's add 100 million gallons or  
19 Harken 60 or Bingaman, Domenici 36, no matter what  
20 number you throw out there, they are all very large  
21 numbers. And what we are looking at from corn is, you  
22 know, about 15 billion gallons.

23 Now, you look at what companies like Monsanto  
24 and Syngenta and Pioneer are working on as far as  
25 biotech hybrids go. Monsanto absolutely believes that

1 we can get to 300 bushel per acre corn by 2030. Thirty  
2 years ago we were at 84 bushels per acre, today we are  
3 at 150, 152, so that is absolutely within the realm of  
4 possibility.

5 You saw acres go up, they announced on March  
6 30th, 90.5 million acres of corn expected to be planted,  
7 that is about 83.5 harvested, so a 12.4 billion bushel  
8 crop, given nice weather. Regardless of all of that, it  
9 will take cellulose. It absolutely will. There is  
10 nobody who believes anything differently.

11 How quickly cellulose can come on and at what  
12 numbers and when, nobody today could tell you. It will  
13 depend on a variety of things. All of our producer  
14 members are working on their own cellulosic research in  
15 some shape or form. The six DOE competitive grant  
16 awards that were given out a few weeks ago, all of those  
17 award winners are RFA members. They are all working on  
18 beginning their demonstration pilot scale facilities,  
19 getting those up and running so that the marketplace can  
20 take a look at these technologies and feedstocks, and  
21 start to determine which is more feasible than another,  
22 and let experiment begin to happen.

23 So, what our producer members are looking at are  
24 the loan guarantee programs, they are looking at the  
25 competitive grant programs, in their opinion, those

1 would be making sure those programs are fully funded and  
2 are fully funded for years to come and making sure those  
3 programs, like the loan guarantee program, actually  
4 happen is their priority.

5 We believe very strongly that lifting the tariff  
6 today would not solve the problem. How much ethanol  
7 Brazil actually has to export, could not tell you right  
8 offhand, and I do not know that they could. Certainly  
9 there is a growing global market for ethanol, and they  
10 have demand from other places, and they have other  
11 markets to sell it into.

12 So, that growth, no matter what, certainly needs  
13 to happen here, and it needs to happen from something  
14 other than grain, and so focusing on getting the  
15 cellulosic ethanol market up to commercial scale as  
16 quickly as possible is certainly where the priority  
17 should be.

18 MR. PENNEY: If you go on the DOE website, NREL  
19 has been involved, as well as OakRidge, have put some  
20 teeth into the metrics behind how to reach those goals  
21 in 2010 in particular. So, if you go to the DOE  
22 website, you will see that.

23 AUDIENCE MEMBER: Peter Rohde with Energy  
24 Washington, another one for you, Samantha. You talked  
25 about an E-20, E-15. I was wondering if you could just

1 walk us through kind of the roadmap for getting there,  
2 and the reason I ask is because of the announcement they  
3 made yesterday on the renewable fuels standard. I asked  
4 Administrator Johnson about the Minnesota waiver, they  
5 want their E-20 blend, and he said they haven't begun  
6 testing yet.

7 MS. SLATER: They have, actually. We are doing  
8 that testing with them. The testing is not complete.  
9 RFA and the state of Minnesota are doing an E-20 study.  
10 It is not my area, I do not staff the technical  
11 committee, but the technical committee is the one who  
12 receives the much more frequent updates than I, but I  
13 believe they might have some preliminary results, I want  
14 to say July, do not ask me why I want to say that, but  
15 the state of Minnesota and RFA are currently engaged in  
16 an E-20 study. That is the only study that I am aware  
17 of, however, and it certainly would be the first of its  
18 kind.

19 If you look at the Bingaman, Domenici bill, they  
20 do have a provision for a study for higher level blends  
21 which we applaud and certainly believe that there needs  
22 to be more study and we are in the very preliminary  
23 studies of beginning to talk to certainly EPA and  
24 Congress about moving to higher blend levels like E-15  
25 or E-20.

1           AUDIENCE MEMBER: Best case scenario, what do  
2 you think the timing would be?

3           MS. SLATER: Certainly conversations, you know,  
4 obviously the oil industry has a big say in that, and  
5 the auto industry as well. So, when I say preliminary,  
6 I mean it is very preliminary. So, it would be a years  
7 long process.

8           AUDIENCE MEMBER: Thanks.

9           MR. WINSTON: All right, I think this is 10:45  
10 is the break time. I found this encouraging, since  
11 there wasn't too much call for active government and the  
12 advocates of ethanol and technology were willing to  
13 allow the chips fall where they may. So, there we have  
14 it. Thanks to the panel.

15           (Applause.)

16           MR. SEESEL: Thanks to Cliff and all the  
17 panelists. We are going to be on a 15-minute break and  
18 resume at 11:00 on New Frontiers of Energy.

19           (Whereupon, there was a recess in the  
20 proceedings.)

21           PROFESSOR WOLAK: Sorry about the delay in  
22 starting, we have to get government approval to actually  
23 connect a laptop to a monitor here.

24           MR. GLAZER: And this is the technology panel.

25           PROFESSOR WOLAK: Yeah, but it is not about the

1 technology, we know how to do that, the problem is the  
2 IT permission. So, we can wait.

3 So, welcome to the New Frontiers in Energy  
4 Session. Our first speaker is Thomas Orvald from Heller  
5 Ehrman. Take it away.

6 MR. ORVALD: Good morning, folks. Can you hear  
7 me?

8 My name is Tom Orvald, I am from the law firm of  
9 Heller Ehrman, I work in D.C. here. I am an energy  
10 regulatory attorney, I have been at it for about five,  
11 six years, and I also work with a sort of an  
12 interdisciplinary group in our firm that has been  
13 tracking the energy and clean technologies sort of slice  
14 of the industry pretty closely for about two, three  
15 years. We represent a lot of the companies that are  
16 developing some of the new technologies, as well as some  
17 of the banks and the venture capital firms that are  
18 starting to invest in these companies.

19 Today I am going to provide just a pretty  
20 straightforward survey of the what Daniel Yergin has  
21 called the bubbling of technology along the energy  
22 spectrum. There is just a dizzying amount of exciting  
23 things going on, and I will just jump right into it.

24 I would like to start by pointing out how  
25 phenomenal the opportunities are in this area, and

1 reminding everybody that the markets here are truly  
2 global in nature.

3 We like to think of domestic U.S. consumption  
4 when we think about this technologies, but the markets  
5 truly are global and it is becoming more and more  
6 apparent every day.

7 As we see it, the development and financing of  
8 these technologies is being driven by four factors,  
9 including basic market fundamentals, how they compete,  
10 apart and aside from government subsidies. Then later  
11 on the regulatory policies and the incentives. And then  
12 there is also a sense that over the last 10, 15 years,  
13 there has been a lot of intellectual capital and  
14 knowledge about these technologies that just has not  
15 been tapped, and it is starting to be tapped, and that  
16 is maturing technologies and the costs are starting to  
17 decline. And then we have got the coming prospect of  
18 carbon regulation on the federal level, as well as some  
19 state initiatives that are proceeding full head of  
20 steam.

21 In my practice, I do a lot of work for  
22 investor-owned utilities. So, a lot of my perspective  
23 will show through. When I look at these emerging new  
24 technologies, I see it through the eyes of the  
25 utilities, which are conservative by nature, and here is

1 a list of some of the things that they are having to  
2 deal with on a day-to-day basis these days when they  
3 consider investing in either power purchase agreements  
4 with firms that are creating renewable energy or going  
5 out and doing it themselves.

6 They have got the fuel costs, the complications  
7 of these markets, tax treatment and credits. Even  
8 national security issues that have layered costs onto  
9 their cost of doing business. The list continues here.

10 For some utilities, I think it is increasingly  
11 the case, I think it depends on what part of the country  
12 you are in, but their reserve margins are starting to  
13 decline and they are out there looking for new  
14 generation, and when they look at renewable and even  
15 outside renewables, just new technologies, including  
16 advanced coal, they need to know that they are going to  
17 be able to recover these costs, and the calculations are  
18 getting difficult.

19 You have got the renewable portfolio standards.  
20 This is one of our firm's hobby-horses. We would like  
21 to see ultimately a federal renewable portfolio  
22 standard. I know it has been proposed and it has not  
23 actually gone through, but in our ideal world, you would  
24 have a renewable portfolio standard on the federal level  
25 that set a floor, and then the states could either adopt

1 that minimum standard or they could adopt ones that are  
2 more stringent.

3 The other thing with renewable portfolio  
4 standards is we would like to see them be technology  
5 neutral, focused on the production, and if you look at  
6 the states, I think there are at least over 20 states in  
7 the country now that have portfolio standards, and each  
8 one of them are a little bit different, and some of them  
9 actually exclude certain technologies all together. We  
10 would like to see that improved upon.

11 Starting with wind energy, this is the clearest  
12 case, anybody that has driven around the country is  
13 starting to see them pop up. My fellow panelist here,  
14 Rob Gramlich, will correct me if I get any of this  
15 wrong, he is from the American Wind Energy Association,  
16 but as we see it, wind generation has arrived.  
17 Utilities are purchasing the power produced by these  
18 plants. Turbines are sold out. The production tax  
19 credit plays a huge role in the financing of these  
20 plants, and this is another legislative issue that we  
21 have come to focus on.

22 The tax credits have been treated sort of, what  
23 is the word I am looking for, sort of mercurial. They  
24 do not extend them out very long, and it complicates the  
25 emergence of the business, and what we ultimately would

1 like to see is maybe a somewhat longer term approach  
2 that puts the tax credits in place for five, 10 years,  
3 and then slowly tapers them off. Just something so you  
4 can have some reliability and some certainty.

5           Ultimately, obviously, the technologies that are  
6 going to make it are going to have to succeed on their  
7 own, but we think it makes sense at this time to allow  
8 them to have some subsidies to get the cost down and  
9 improve themselves.

10           Again, this is a global marketplace. You are  
11 starting to see competition from Asia in the wind  
12 turbine market, and the Holy Grail for wind energy, we  
13 talked about this a little in the previous panel with  
14 respect to hybrid vehicles, but the Holy Grail is  
15 dispatchable wind power. So, ultimately, you could have  
16 renewable energy available for storage and sale during  
17 peak hours.

18           Moving on to solar, our firm does a lot of solar  
19 energy work. Business is booming in California, and  
20 that is where most of our work is focused, although it  
21 is happening throughout the country. I mention here on  
22 the slide, there are just two enormous fascinating  
23 projects in California. The second one listed there,  
24 the Sterling Engine Systems is just an incredibly  
25 futuristic project, if you get a chance to Google that

1 on the Internet, it is just an unbelievable thing. I am  
2 not an engineer, so I am not going to describe it in  
3 detail, but just the look of it is astounding.

4 In northern California, PG&E has entered into a  
5 500 megawatt purchase agreement for a solar thermal  
6 generation project. One of the reasons things are  
7 booming in California is they have a distributed  
8 generation, a very full, robust distributed generation  
9 program. I refer it to here as the SGIP, it is the Self  
10 Generation Incentives Program, I believe, and they have  
11 layered on top of that some additional incentives for  
12 solar.

13 The renewable energy certificates market is  
14 picking up, as well as in the investment tax credit  
15 playing a big role. On the renewable energy  
16 certificate, that is another issue we would perhaps like  
17 to see some legislative action, or at least we would  
18 like to see the formation of some stronger markets for  
19 those reqs. Right now it is a little bit ad hoc, and we  
20 would like to see that improve as well.

21 Ultimately, like I said, for solar to compete  
22 without subsidy, the costs are going to have to come  
23 down significantly.

24 I would like to shift gears away from the two  
25 major renewables, and look at coal. It is just a

1 reality that the United States and China, 70 percent of  
2 the world's coal supplies, somebody in the last year has  
3 called the U.S. the Saudi Arabia of coal. It is just  
4 true. It looks like we are going to have to figure out  
5 a way to use the coal.

6 One of the options, one of the insurgent  
7 technologies is integrated gasification with combined  
8 cycle. These are huge projects that are being advanced  
9 by competing consortia in the U.S., China and Europe.

10 The next thing I would like to point out, I just  
11 discovered this when I was putting the presentation  
12 together, but it is petcoke, and this is a BP has a one  
13 billion dollar 500 megawatt project, hydrogen project in  
14 California. This is not coal, but this is taking the --  
15 what is the word I am thinking of?

16 AUDIENCE MEMBER: Residue.

17 MR. ORVALD: -- the residue from the refineries  
18 and creating hydrogen from it and then injecting the  
19 carbon dioxide back into the ground. It is a very  
20 advanced project, and I was just amazed to see it. But  
21 I think that it actually fits with one of the trends  
22 that is starting to happen in this area, is the  
23 increasing sort of hybridization of the technologies.  
24 Once one gets the cost coming down, then you start to be  
25 able to use it, you start to be able to build on it in

1 hybrid ways.

2           There is also a second generation coal  
3 gasification that may be coming to the fore, and banks  
4 are starting to finance these companies.

5           And the final issue with coal that you cannot  
6 escape mentioning is the need for carbon sequestration.

7           Other technologies of note, these are not going  
8 to be any surprise, we have micro hydro technologies  
9 that are happening in smaller rivers throughout the  
10 west. Geothermal is out there, it is improving.  
11 Biomass, ocean and tidal waves, they have a very  
12 organized group here in D.C., I am on their list, and  
13 they are lobbying away, and their projects are being  
14 funded and demonstrated.

15           Nuclear, I am not going to say much about that,  
16 it is not my area, but sooner or later, if we are going  
17 to confront the global warming, it is going to have to  
18 come.

19           Energy efficiency, I say promising but  
20 complicated. We could have a whole discussion about it.  
21 The problem, as I see it, is as things become more  
22 efficient, people tend to use them more.

23           Fuel cells: When I first started working in  
24 this area about five, six years ago, this was the first  
25 technology, energy technology that I came upon, and I

1 thought it was going to change the world, in the span of  
2 a couple of years. That did not happen. It is still  
3 bubbling along. Its time will come. There is going to  
4 be some very site-specific applications. I think it is  
5 already being used in ways for back-up power, and its  
6 uses might improve.

7 Fuels: We have covered this ad nauseam this  
8 morning, so I am not going to go through it all, but I  
9 would just like to mention that it is another area of  
10 great innovation.

11 I will finish my presentation by just  
12 reiterating the global aspect of these markets, and if  
13 you look at the chart there, it shows that global demand  
14 for electric power over the next 30 years is going to  
15 double. That is a huge opportunity, but it is anybody's  
16 guess what the mix of technologies are that are going to  
17 lead to that increase in demand.

18 Thank you.

19 PROFESSOR WOLAK: Thanks very much. The next  
20 speaker is Craig Glazer from PJM. I thought what we  
21 would do is go through all the talks and open it up for  
22 discussion. So, take it away.

23 MR. GLAZER: So, can everybody hear me here?  
24 Great.

25 Well, this is a technology panel, and I am here

1 as a lawyer talking about technology, which is always  
2 dangerous, but before we get into that, because I do  
3 want to spend some time on technology.

4 Before we get into that, I think I would like to  
5 take a moment of personal privilege, if the moderator  
6 will allow me to, to sort of step back and frame the  
7 question in terms of where the industry is today, and  
8 where it was some years ago. Because we heard a lot  
9 yesterday about the restructuring of this industry. It  
10 did not work, it was a failure, what did we do this for,  
11 et cetera, and implicit in all that was sort of this  
12 pining for the old days.

13 Well, I guess I am old enough to remember some  
14 of the good old days, and I thought it best to sort of  
15 have all of us sort of step back to some of those good  
16 old days.

17 I would like to do that by a pop quiz. Could  
18 anybody name the fictional character and movie that this  
19 scene was from? You can probably date yourself by doing  
20 so, but can anybody name it? Too young an audience  
21 here. Yes, in the back?

22 AUDIENCE MEMBER: Is it Network?

23 MR. GLAZER: The movie is Network. Can anybody  
24 name the character?

25 AUDIENCE MEMBER: Howard Beall.

1           MR. GLAZER: Howard Beall. Wow, no one has ever  
2 actually gotten that. Congratulations to you. You get  
3 a drink for that, special.

4           (Laughter.)

5           MR. GLAZER: Yes, in fact, this was the 1970s  
6 movie Network, and the fictional character was a  
7 gentleman by the name of Howard Beall. Howard Beall was  
8 the newscaster on the 6:00 p.m. news on a failing TV  
9 network. It was down in the ratings, it was losing  
10 market share, losing sponsors, and one day Howard Beall  
11 does something totally outrageous. He gets on the 6:00  
12 news, and everybody is expecting him to read it, he  
13 throws away his script, and he starts ranting to the  
14 audience, just like you see in this picture, about  
15 everything that is wrong with America, from the  
16 breakdown of the family to environmental degradation, to  
17 corrupt politicians and he is going on and on and on  
18 working himself up into this frenzy that you see. He  
19 concludes by imploring his audience to go to their  
20 windows and go to their doors, remember this, and open  
21 them up and yell out, we are mad as hell, and we are not  
22 going to take it anymore.

23           Suddenly, one person in the city, you hear,  
24 opens their window and starts yelling out, we are mad as  
25 hell and we are not going to take it anymore. Then two

1 people, then five people, then 10 people, then an entire  
2 city is screaming at the top of its lungs, we are mad as  
3 hell and we are not going to take it anymore.

4 In fact, I would posit to you, as we pine for  
5 those good old days, that that is exactly where this  
6 industry was back in the days before restructuring. We  
7 had customers of all sorts, and utilities and regulators  
8 and others screaming, we are mad as hell and we are not  
9 going to take it anymore.

10 Quite frankly, there was a lot to be mad about  
11 in those days. I actually got my start working for a  
12 municipal utility, and in those days, you couldn't go to  
13 a tariff to get transmission access, you had to  
14 negotiate this thing called wheeling rights, and you had  
15 to bring various lawsuits to argue discriminatory  
16 treatment, and the cases took so long. There actually  
17 was a federal doctrine known as refunds to a corps. The  
18 problem was you would probably be out of business by the  
19 time the FERC ordered refunds.

20 In fact, I think we brought a price squeeze  
21 case, I think is still pending at the Commission from  
22 about 1972, for example. Cases went on and on and on,  
23 and the Commission had great difficulty resolving these  
24 issues.

25 Build-out costs were very uncertain. You got a

1 bill from the utility, there was no transparent planning  
2 process, you didn't know, just you want to interconnect,  
3 here is the cost.

4 From the wholesale perspective, unfortunately,  
5 and this is perhaps one of the saddest parts, very  
6 important terms like reliability and native load.  
7 Today, we value those. In those days, when somebody  
8 said reliability, that generally was code for we are not  
9 going to do this, okay? We do not want to give  
10 something to our competitor.

11 Those very important terms sort of got  
12 cheapened, if you will, and became sort of an  
13 anticompetitive tool. We had TLRs, we had demand  
14 ratchets, price squeeze, you name it, and that is just  
15 at the wholesale level.

16 At the retail level, we had rates significantly  
17 above the national average, we had industrial customers  
18 screaming about public interest programs that they were  
19 being asked to subsidize. We had investment stagnation,  
20 utilities saying I am not going to go through these  
21 prudence reviews anymore, I am not going to get  
22 disallowances, and we had a lot of hits. Electricity  
23 prices became a hit to global competitiveness and it was  
24 a state-by-state challenge.

25 Well, the challenges that we had then were not

1 limited to that. We also back then, and continue today,  
2 to work with this incredibly complicated patchwork  
3 structure. You would not run, you would not design an  
4 industry like this.

5 For one, the physics means that the system  
6 operates as really one big machine, one in the eastern  
7 interconnection, one in the western interconnection and  
8 one in Texas, but it cannot just operate as a machine,  
9 because we have a history of individual utilities, a  
10 history of local practices, state-by-state regulation,  
11 utility-by-utility planning. Add on top of that  
12 individual control areas that operate independently. We  
13 certainly had a lot of those in the 70s and 80s, and on  
14 top of that, a regional reliability structure that did  
15 not necessarily match the state boundaries or even the  
16 utility boundaries.

17 Add on top of that regional markets run by RTOs,  
18 and you had sort of a recipe, if you will, for  
19 confusion, a recipe for gaming, and a recipe that would  
20 discourage the type of innovation and investment in  
21 technology that we are talking about on this panel.

22 So, those are a little bit of the good old days,  
23 and what we need to do about the good old days, and I  
24 would like to posit that we have actually, before we  
25 beat ourselves up about what we failed to do in

1 restructuring, we ought to take some credit for having  
2 gotten some things right. I believe we actually did get  
3 some things right.

4 That being said, there is a lot of things we did  
5 not get right, and we could learn from them, and most of  
6 all, I will close with avoiding the quagmire of an  
7 action.

8 Let me briefly start with what I think is sort  
9 of the hidden story of what we actually did get right.  
10 I would like to illustrate this through a story as well.  
11 I was a commissioner for the Ohio Public Utilities  
12 Commission in the 1990s, and back then, in 1990s,  
13 actually before then, 80s and 70s, you would be a  
14 commissioner on the state commission, it would be a  
15 Friday afternoon, you would be sitting at your desk  
16 planning out your weekend, everything's quiet, and  
17 suddenly the phone would ring, and there on the other  
18 side of the phone is the CEO of your local utility,  
19 saying Mr. Chairman, we have got a problem.  
20 Mr. Chairman, our bond ratings are down, that nuclear  
21 plant, not our fault, but costs are going out of sight  
22 associated with that, our customers are rebelling.  
23 Mr. Chairman, Wall Street is going to downgrade us on  
24 Monday morning, we need your help. We need an emergency  
25 rate case, we need a bail-out. Okay?

1           You hang up the phone, that just ruined your  
2 weekend, you know that is coming, and suddenly you are  
3 faced with a dilemma, a dilemma that I would argue that  
4 no state official should be faced with. On one hand,  
5 gee, rates are already high, customers are already  
6 screaming, as we mentioned before, and here the utility  
7 is going to file an emergency rate case to raise them  
8 yet again. Can I do that to the residential customers,  
9 but can I do that to the industries in my state?

10           On the other hand, I have got a major utility,  
11 can I have that utility fail on my watch? Fail on my  
12 governor's watch? Suddenly, you found yourself in this  
13 impossible dilemma.

14           Well, think about sort of the unanswered story,  
15 the unknown story of restructuring, is that we actually  
16 moved the risk allocation formula. For all the problems  
17 of Enron, there was no bail-out of Enron. There was no  
18 phone call to the chairman of a state commission saying  
19 I need an emergency bail-out of Enron.

20           That is absolutely significant. Sort of not  
21 recognized. A lot of people got hurt in Enron, but we  
22 did not have an immediate increase in rates going to  
23 customers as a direct bail-out. That shift in the  
24 allocation formula I think is very, very significant.

25           Perhaps my best illustration of that is this is

1 a graph showing the PJM wholesale market, both before  
2 and after the Enron collapse back in 2002. What is  
3 interesting is, the market barely had a blip. It  
4 actually recovered very quickly, other people stepped  
5 in, and the market, which obviously was well  
6 functioning, but there was no bail-out transfer of  
7 wealth, if you will, as a result of that collapse.

8 If anything, we have seen higher commodity  
9 prices, but we may have seen capacity prices too low,  
10 but one thing we haven't seen, as I mentioned, is that  
11 bail-out.

12 Some other things I think we got right, and  
13 consequences. Market heat rates, the heat rates of our  
14 units are significantly declined. The units are much  
15 more efficient. I don't think anybody has contested  
16 that. We actually, if you adjust for fuel, prices have  
17 actually gone down in the PJM market, and I believe that  
18 has gone on in other RTO markets as well.

19 So, I like to think that we actually got some  
20 things right, and we sort of forget that. I also think  
21 we got some of the fundamentals right. For years in the  
22 regulatory world, we have lived through this dilemma,  
23 should we have regulatory solutions, should we have  
24 behavioral solutions, should we have structural  
25 solutions. We went through this in natural gas, we went

1 through this in telecommunications, we are going through  
2 this in electricity.

3 I think the proof of the pudding shows that  
4 structural solutions have worked. We eliminated those  
5 multiple control areas. The system is more reliable  
6 today because we have one operator, as opposed to 10, 15  
7 operators in the midwest, in PJM, in many, many parts of  
8 New England, et cetera.

9 We have regional planning, something we did not  
10 have before. We have redispatch in lieu of transmission  
11 line loading relief, and I think we are maximizing uses  
12 of the grid in ways we never did before.

13 I will not spend a lot of time on statistics,  
14 this is just a little information about the size of our  
15 market. It is one of the largest markets in the world.  
16 The other most important part of it I would I would like  
17 to point out is sort of the transparency of the market.  
18 I happen to live, people forget, the first set of price  
19 spikes were not in California, they actually were in the  
20 midwest, in the mid-1990s.

21 I remember sitting at any desk at the Ohio  
22 Commission and different industrial customers would call  
23 me, saying can you locate power, what do you hear of the  
24 prices, what do you hear of the prices. There was no  
25 central place to go to find out what the price of

1 electricity was.

2 This is an illustration of what we call e-data,  
3 you can call this up on your computer and you can see it  
4 is almost like a stock ticker going past and showing the  
5 price of electricity every five minutes. I wish I had  
6 that in the 1990s when our industrial customers were  
7 suffering, when the market was churning as a result of  
8 in that case a lack of transparency and lack of good  
9 information.

10 So, those are some of the things I think we got  
11 right, but I am not here to say we got everything right.  
12 For one, we cannot ignore the basics. That comes  
13 through. Trees, training, technology. Things that  
14 tripped us up in the black-out of 2003, and I will come  
15 back to specifically technology.

16 We need to better align wholesale and retail  
17 rates. I am not sure we have ever figured that model  
18 out that well, and that is another whole discussion that  
19 we will not get into at this point.

20 Demand side response, it can have an equal  
21 footing in the marketplace, and I think it is all of our  
22 jobs to make that happen. Lesson four, which I want to  
23 get to, we need to sort of build the smart grid of the  
24 future. We are spending a whole lot of time talking  
25 about putting wires up in the air for increased

1 transmission, there is a need for increased  
2 transmission, no question there is. We are busy working  
3 to get some new transmission built, including just west  
4 of here in Northern Virginia.

5 But that being said, we have got to start  
6 thinking about this a little more holistically. We  
7 cannot build our way out of this problem. We have to  
8 use the existing assets in a whole lot smarter ways than  
9 we are doing, and that, I think, is sort of the promise  
10 of the smart grid of the future.

11 I mean, today if you look at the grid, it is  
12 really one directional. In our case, the RTO provides  
13 and receives transparent information from market  
14 participants and grid member. We send that information  
15 down the line to the load-serving entity, your local  
16 utility, but the information really does not get beyond  
17 that.

18 I like to tell the story, in your refrigerator  
19 is a defrost cycle, automatic defrost cycle, wonderful  
20 thing to have for anybody who used to chip  
21 refrigerators. That defrost cycle could happen at 3:00  
22 in the morning, or it could happen at 5:00. It just has  
23 to happen, but it does not have to happen at any  
24 particular time. The appliance has no way to  
25 communicate back to the grid so that it and its user can

1 make an intelligent decision. Defrost cycle, it just  
2 has to happen at some time. It is totally optional when  
3 it happens within a 24-hour period. Again, a smart grid  
4 and smart appliance would avoid this sort of one  
5 directional information and then provide that two-way  
6 protocol and two-way exchange.

7 So, we, in fact, are proposing, and we have just  
8 issued a strategic report, and I have left copies of  
9 this brochure, because we are trying to explain this  
10 concept. People throw out smart grid, it is kind of  
11 difficult for some people to get their hands around it,  
12 and there are copies of this out front.

13 The smart grid environment that we are  
14 contemplating envisions digital automation of the entire  
15 power supply system, from generators to consumers,  
16 really to improve reliability and efficiency. It would  
17 be an open architecture system, it would be a plug and  
18 play technology, and here I think we borrow from the  
19 telecommunications industry. The telecom industry and  
20 the FCC championed open network architecture back in the  
21 70s. We never did that in the electric industry.

22 We are still fighting about energy efficiency  
23 appliance standards at the DOE now for the past 10  
24 years. We have never taken that holistic look at  
25 opening up this grid. That is very much what the smart

1 grid initiative is all about. Removing the  
2 disincentives, encouraging transparency.

3 Perhaps the best example of it is today we  
4 operate the grid by keeping supply and demand in balance  
5 at all times. It is sort of a static process. It is  
6 coming up on the next hour, look at our supply, look at  
7 our demand, keep it in balance.

8 The smart grid is doing this in realtime, but  
9 also doing this with all the different pieces working  
10 together. From that defroster in your refrigerator all  
11 the way to the power plant. I like to view it like a  
12 spinning top, that you have to keep the spinning top in  
13 balance as opposed to the more static scale, because in  
14 fact, all of those appliances should be moving, should  
15 be communicating, in an organized fashion.

16 There are lots of barriers to development of the  
17 smart grid. We need the help of the FTC and others to  
18 make this happen. There is institutional stagnation of  
19 the status quo. There is regulatory criteria. There is  
20 lack of common architecture, quest for capital, et  
21 cetera. But we cannot just wring our hands about this,  
22 we spend a lot of time in this industry wringing our  
23 hands. We are a nation of 50 states. We will have to  
24 get over that, we will have to make this work within  
25 that environment. We think we can if we have a common

1 vision of moving forward.

2 Which brings me very, very quickly to my last  
3 point, which is ensuring that we have a common vision.  
4 There is a little place along the Pennsylvania Turnpike  
5 called Gravity Hill. I was actually traveling with my  
6 family about a year ago. This is one of those places  
7 where you turn your car off at the bottom of a hill, and  
8 the car actually miraculously, and I will leave it to  
9 the engineers to tell me if this is the result of  
10 magnetism or optical illusion, but the car starts moving  
11 uphill. If you have ever seen one of these. And it is  
12 a real, live place.

13 We get to the bottom of the hill, we turn the  
14 car off, and suddenly the car is moving uphill, without  
15 any propulsion. We are really excited about this. When  
16 we get to the top of the hill, somebody tells us that,  
17 hey, you like that one, there is another hill about a  
18 half a mile down. So, we said, oh, we got this down, we  
19 drive to the second hill, get to the bottom of the hill,  
20 turn the car off and the car again starts moving up  
21 hill.

22 This time, this time, the car only got about  
23 halfway up the hill and sort of petered out. We sort of  
24 were stuck there. It couldn't go forward, it couldn't  
25 go back, we were just sort of hanging there in mid-air.

1 I said to my family, I said we are in a very dangerous  
2 place. One is I cannot move forward and I cannot move  
3 back, but two is a semitrailer could just come right  
4 over that hill at any minute and hit right into us.

5 That, ladies and gentlemen, is where I posit my  
6 greatest fear, is that is kind of where the industry is  
7 today. We cannot move forward, we cannot move back, we  
8 are kind of hanging there, and if we are not careful, a  
9 semi truck is going to come over that hill.

10 So, our job, our collective job is to make this  
11 restructured industry, including technology, work so it  
12 does not become a golden memory of yesteryear.

13 Thank you very much.

14 PROFESSOR WOLAK: Thanks very much. The next  
15 speaker is Rob Gramlich.

16 MR. GRAMLICH: Thanks, Frank, and thanks for  
17 being here. It is a privilege to be back talking to the  
18 Federal Trade Commission. I used to work pretty closely  
19 with John Seesel when I was at the Federal Energy  
20 Regulatory Commission and had some responsibility for  
21 competition policy, so I must say I miss doing  
22 Herfindahls and all of the other antitrust-related  
23 analyses.

24 I always appreciated when I was there at FERC,  
25 FTC's role. I think there was a big void that was

1 really only filled by FTC in terms of competition  
2 advocacy and the structures you need to make competition  
3 work in the electric industry that we were trying to  
4 work on, and I think that is as true today as it ever  
5 was, and in fact, more true, if you think about energy  
6 policy going forward and how market-based our energy and  
7 environmental policies have become.

8           We have got tradable permits, we have got  
9 renewable energy credit, trading markets, the carbon  
10 market is going to be a huge global market. It is going  
11 to be a market not just in this country, but everywhere,  
12 and there is a lot of potential for false advertising,  
13 and false projects, and all sorts of issues that FTC is  
14 really I think the nation relies on a good competition  
15 regulator to make all these markets work well. So, I  
16 think this is timely and relevant.

17           I am going to talk about wind energy, and energy  
18 markets, especially these market-based energy-related  
19 markets, because I think there is a strong connection  
20 there that is very interesting, and is not widely  
21 recognized.

22           Generally about the wind energy industry, you  
23 have heard it a couple of times today, we have got about  
24 60 gigawatts worldwide, around 10 gigawatts here in the  
25 U.S., growing at about almost 30 percent per year. So,

1 I have been in the wind industry two years and it has  
2 more than doubled in size in that time. So, either I am  
3 really good or the product has a lot to offer.

4 It is also very different from what people think  
5 about, it is utility scale, and I will show you some  
6 pictures here if we can get this going, but these are  
7 hundred meter high turbines that you have probably seen  
8 on the highways. There is also a small wind market, but  
9 I think probably 99 percent of the megawatts are the  
10 large wind farms that really utilities are looking at  
11 and integrating into their systems and increasingly  
12 becoming owners of, and they fit well into the broad  
13 utility portfolio. I will talk a little bit about the  
14 electric market system and how that fits together.

15 One thing I would like to emphasize is that wind  
16 energy does not need storage. We have got 10 gigawatts  
17 now, and none of it, none of those projects, to my  
18 knowledge, are relying on batteries or other ways to  
19 store the wind when it is producing to sell it at peak  
20 times.

21 The way the electric power system operates is  
22 you have generators all across a wide regional area that  
23 are being ramped up and ramped down by Craig's  
24 organization and others like them, across the country,  
25 and so this generation of load portfolio, and the smart

1 grid moves us much further in that direction, is the way  
2 to balance the system.

3 So, you do not need to balance the wind output,  
4 what you need to do is balance the system, and any  
5 utility system operator knows that and that is just not  
6 even a question. So that is how the system operates.

7 Some day, plug hybrids would offer a great  
8 opportunity to connect the transportation sector and the  
9 electricity sector, and that would offer a whole lot of  
10 storage to, I think, vastly increase wind and other  
11 renewable resource penetration. But again, that is far  
12 off, and you do not need it for today.

13 Wind energy technologies developed quite a bit,  
14 it now supports reliability. You have heard something  
15 about interconnection issues and Craig's issues when he  
16 was trying to get transmission access. Well, now there  
17 are nationwide rules on the voltage and frequency and  
18 other standards you need for wind energy, and all  
19 generation. So, that brings down barriers to entry for  
20 new technologies and other market-related policy that  
21 FERC implemented.

22 Wind also, one of the great sources of its  
23 popularity is the rural economic development potential.  
24 Almost all of the wind being developed is on farms and  
25 ranches, and in all of those cases, you can get just as

1 much agricultural and ranching, you know, output of the  
2 land area. So, it fits very nicely with existing land  
3 uses.

4 Wind is now, at current levels of penetration,  
5 it is reducing natural gas demand by five percent, which  
6 is taking a lot of pressure off the high and volatile  
7 natural gas prices, and every megawatt of wind that you  
8 put on the system displaces something, depending on the  
9 region. It could be coal, which would, you know, in  
10 that case, reduce a lot of carbon. It could be gas,  
11 which would reduce some carbon, but also natural gas  
12 demand.

13 The President said last year that areas with  
14 good wind resources have the potential to supply up to  
15 20 percent of the electricity consumption of the United  
16 States. That is a vision that we are evaluating.  
17 Certainly we have gotten over 20 percent in some utility  
18 systems here and we have got over 20 percent in some  
19 countries in Europe, so there is no technical barrier to  
20 doing that, it is just how much do people want to buy  
21 and what are the incentives that policy makers put out  
22 there. We will talk some about the policies coming up.

23 My next three slides are really pretty pictures  
24 that I can describe to you. I can come back.

25 I actually have a couple of things I need to

1 read to you. To make this point about renewable energy  
2 and energy markets, there was a letter from 22 renewable  
3 energy and demand response advocates and companies to  
4 FERC, copied to members of Congress, that says, "Because  
5 renewable energy and demand response resources benefit  
6 America's economy, environment and security, it is vital  
7 that we have the institutions and rules necessary for  
8 them to thrive."

9 By the way, I think Betsy Moler might have read  
10 some of this yesterday in her presentation. And the  
11 quote continuous, "In particular, independent regional  
12 transmission operators, such as regional transmission  
13 organizations and independent system operators not only  
14 can promote electric system reliability and wholesale  
15 competition, they can also facilitate renewable energy  
16 and demand response development."

17 So, to explain a little about why that happens,  
18 it is really a technical issue about, again, how the  
19 grid operates, where a whole bunch of generators and  
20 load across a wide area dispatch against each other.  
21 This was explained by a paper by the Utility Wind  
22 Integration Group, written in coordination with  
23 representatives of the entire U.S. electric industry,  
24 which is the investor-owned association, the co-ops and  
25 the municipal associations, and their statement is,

1 "Well functioning, hour-ahead and day-ahead markets  
2 provide the best means of addressing the variability in  
3 wind plant output. Consolidation of balancing areas or  
4 the use of dynamic scheduling can improve system  
5 reliability and reduce the cost of integrating  
6 additional wind generation into electric system  
7 operation."

8           So, I mean, picture the language in English,  
9 what this means is, you know, picture like a small pond,  
10 and you dump a rock into the pond, it creates big waves  
11 that ripple up against the shore. Similarly, if you  
12 have a lot of wind in a small utility system, that  
13 variability makes a big impact, and the system  
14 operator's going to be scrambling for other resources to  
15 balance overall load and generation.

16           So, now let us take that pond which happens to  
17 be connected to a whole bunch of other ponds, we have  
18 140 control operators around the country, there is no  
19 reason why we couldn't consolidate those down to three  
20 so that we have three huge great lakes. You drop the  
21 same stone into that great lake, it is barely a ripple.  
22 You do not notice it.

23           You could have, you know, 20 percent or more  
24 electricity coming from wind in that area and it is not  
25 a problem at all for the system operators. And that is

1 what Craig Glazer's president goes around and says about  
2 their system. You know, their system operators would  
3 need a whole lot more wind to even notice any  
4 variability problems on their system.

5 And they operate the biggest control area in the  
6 world, and we hope that other operators make that change  
7 and operate larger systems.

8 Let me show you my pretty pictures here. This  
9 is sort of the -- this is the wind supply curve of the  
10 country. 800 gigawatts is the far end. That is about  
11 as much generating capacity we have operational of any  
12 sort in the whole country, and so we have got that much  
13 wind available at \$100 a megawatt hour, which is not  
14 that high given future forecasts with carbon prices and  
15 all that factored in.

16 Now, that is at the outer end. The lower  
17 hanging fruit is a lot cheaper than that, and in order  
18 to get a lot of this, you are going to have to build a  
19 fair amount of transmission to get it out of the places  
20 where the wind is.

21 This map is our sort of an initial cut at where  
22 we think the wind resources would be developed under a  
23 20 percent wind scenario. The dark states where a lot  
24 more wind would be, you can see California, Texas,  
25 Oklahoma, Iowa and Montana and South Dakota being big

1 areas. Now, you know, that is not where the people  
2 live, so you are going to need a lot of transmission to  
3 get to this wind resource.

4 This map shows, again, the darker purple colors  
5 are where the high wind areas are, and the blue lines  
6 are some of the transmission lines that we are working  
7 with utilities to move forward.

8 Transmission is, as Craig said, there is sort of  
9 a renaissance in transmission. A lot of people are  
10 building it now. For like 20 years they did not at all.  
11 It is coming back, you know, it is only 10 percent of  
12 the end user's bill, so building a lot more transmission  
13 does not necessarily increase retail end user rates that  
14 much, and there are massive economies of scale. I mean,  
15 for a 765 KB line, you can get two and a half to three  
16 times as much power as a 500 KB line. So, you know, and  
17 these wind resources are not going anywhere. Your great  
18 grandkids will look at this same map and if we build the  
19 transmission lines now, it will probably still be there  
20 getting power out of these areas. So, we should, I  
21 think, look at energy policy and the time frame that  
22 global warming really requires, which is that long-term  
23 time frame.

24 So, a couple of I guess final notes on the  
25 connections between markets and renewable energy policy.

1 If you are into wholesale electricity markets, this is  
2 kind of into the weeds in that area. But there are two  
3 sort of worlds that are operating, the regional  
4 transmission organization world, like Craig's PJM, and  
5 then there is a non-RTO world in much of the west and  
6 the southeast, and basically the upshot of this is that  
7 a whole lot more wind can be operated in the RTO world  
8 because it is more of a pool-like system with those  
9 large pools of generation and load working together.

10 There is one very interesting study that just  
11 came out, the Minnesota Public Utilities Commission and  
12 legislature required a study of wind development in  
13 Minnesota, looking at 20 percent wind for that area.  
14 They actually did the same study this year as they did  
15 three years ago, and found that they could get twice as  
16 much wind energy for the same reliability cost impact as  
17 three years ago. The difference was that the utility  
18 there joined the midwest independent system operator,  
19 one of these large regional pools, and so suddenly now  
20 you have these flexible generators across a 15-state  
21 system that can all respond to variable wind output.  
22 So, just a couple of strokes of a pen and some  
23 regulatory proceedings, and bam, we can get twice as  
24 much wind energy for the same cost.

25 Then, a couple of other market-related

1 connections with renewable energy policy. There is a  
2 whole lot of trading going on and renewable energy  
3 credits. These are both for the purpose of complying  
4 with mandatory state renewable portfolio standards, and  
5 for the purpose of voluntary markets. If you go to  
6 Starbuck's or Whole Foods or any places like that, are a  
7 lot of companies are buying renewable energy credits in  
8 order to be sort of carbon neutral in their operations,  
9 and so that national voluntary market is becoming very  
10 big and popular. So, there is a big connection, again,  
11 with making markets work effectively and robust markets  
12 will support renewable energy.

13 Emissions markets are nothing new, we have had  
14 stocks trading for a long time now. I guess most of the  
15 talk about future global warming and carbon regulation  
16 is around a cap and trade system where you would be  
17 trading carbon credits, so a robust market there could  
18 very much help wind energy and all sources of renewable  
19 electricity and fuels.

20 Finally, there is a utility green power program  
21 that is pretty active. My last slide shows the green  
22 states, which is almost all of the states have some form  
23 of program where even if it is a monopoly utility and no  
24 deregulated market, you can sign up with your utility  
25 and buy wind power for your home like I do, or buy some

1 kind of green product. The issue there is you have kind  
2 of got to get people over this idea that you are buying  
3 it contractually. They cannot deliver certain electrons  
4 to you from those resources, but all electrons mixed  
5 together on the grid, but that is the basic structure of  
6 how they work and they are very popular in a lot of  
7 these states and they are really taking off.

8 So, that is my presentation, thanks a lot. I do  
9 think, again, there is a strong connection between  
10 markets and renewable energy policy, and I am glad that  
11 the FTC is active in this area. Thanks a lot.

12 PROFESSOR WOLAK: Thank you. Now I have the  
13 task of controlling myself. So, what I thought I would  
14 talk about is one of the big issues is just the fact  
15 that in the future, the big issue that will have to be  
16 dealt with is this question of controlling greenhouse  
17 gasses and certainly renewable portfolio standards and  
18 emissions caps are two tools for limiting these  
19 greenhouse gas emissions, and each has different,  
20 sometimes conflicting, impacts.

21 So, what I would like to do is sort of go  
22 through an example of California and talk about these  
23 two policies there, and how essentially is an example of  
24 kind of state level policies for dealing with these two  
25 issues, and talk about how coordinating a cap in trade

1 with an RPS standard might work or why you would want to  
2 have both.

3 So, just to give you a little background on  
4 California, by 2010, California has promised to  
5 essentially provide 20 percent of its energy served by  
6 the investor-owned utilities from renewable sources. By  
7 2020, up to 33 percent. It is debatable whether any of  
8 these things will be met, but that is what is on the  
9 books.

10 The way that RPS is implemented is that the  
11 California Energy Commission will certify the eligible  
12 renewable resources and it designs and implements a  
13 tracking system. Currently there is this voluntary  
14 tracking system where with the Western Renewable Energy  
15 Generation Information System that essentially tracks  
16 these resources, but in order to qualify for the RPS,  
17 you have to be certified in the database.

18 Then the CPUC, California Public Utilities  
19 Commission, essentially worries about the issue of a  
20 market price for nonrenewables to know how much to pay  
21 for renewables, because to the extent that there will be  
22 above-market prices necessary to sign the renewables to  
23 contracts to get them to supply energy.

24 The other is obviously the CPUC does impose  
25 penalties, the issue here is that penalties, at least at

1 the moment, are not that Draconian, and so in that sense  
2 is the real issue as to whether or not these standards  
3 will be met.

4 So, here is just a snapshot of where the  
5 renewables are kind of thought to come from, and good  
6 news for Rob, roughly 4,500 megawatts of capacity in  
7 wind. Interestingly enough, almost 4,000 of that 4,500  
8 is going to come from one specific area, this area in  
9 the middle of the Tehachapi and the Mohave Desert, much  
10 of the other places have existing resources, as does  
11 Tehachapi, but Tehachapi is a particularly sort of  
12 photovoltaic, if you like, wind location.

13 And the other issue is now if I am a renewable  
14 generation owner, how do I actually sell energy? This  
15 gets to an issue that Rob talked about with respect to  
16 California runs a formal market, and so the two  
17 approaches that historically renewable energy generators  
18 have pursued is to become a participating generator to  
19 an owner in the California ISO control area, or remain  
20 an embedded generator. Most of these that remain  
21 embedded generations are holdovers from qualifying  
22 facilities under the PURPA regime, and effectively the  
23 CPUC is requiring all generators to sign PGAs. So, in  
24 other words, the first approach for all new units.

25 Now, the other is that California runs, for

1 those of you who are the electricity folks, it runs a  
2 multi-settlement market, and what this means is that  
3 resources schedule a day ahead and then operate in  
4 realtime and are liable for deviations from their  
5 schedule. So, for example, as I said right here, I am a  
6 wind resource, I schedule 50, I produce 55, I pay the  
7 realtime price for the additional 55 megawatts that I  
8 produce, and if I schedule 50 and produce 40, then  
9 essentially I pay the realtime price for the 10  
10 megawatts.

11 As I said, the unpredictability of these  
12 resources can expose the owner to significant imbalanced  
13 charges on an hourly basis, and so what has happened in  
14 California, is to develop the so-called participating  
15 intermittent resource program, and the way this works is  
16 that if you simply just, there is an independent entity  
17 that schedules the wind resources in California, you pay  
18 for that independent entity to do that for you, and  
19 essentially if your hour-ahead schedule meets that  
20 hour-ahead forecast of that independent entity, then  
21 essentially your deviations. I mean, for most  
22 generation units, your deviations are netted over  
23 10-minute intervals, but in the case of a wind resource  
24 or a participating intermittent resource in California,  
25 those get netted and settled over the entire month.

1           So, the idea is that, on average, you just have  
2 to for the month meet your hour-ahead schedule and you  
3 pay your deviations on the difference.

4           Now, this imposes a cost on other market  
5 participants as the share of wind has grown, and other  
6 intermittent resources has grown, it has increased, it  
7 is roughly about two million in 2005 to four million in  
8 2006.

9           So, just to summarize in terms of the RPS, is it  
10 is the payments above the market-clearing price for the  
11 energy, the other is the fact of the difficulty perhaps  
12 with reserves and the intermittency. Just to give an  
13 example of the intermittency, in California during the  
14 July 2006 heat wave, which essentially the system peaked  
15 on 50,270 megawatts, roughly three percent of the  
16 installed capacity that we have, roughly 26,090 written  
17 here, was actually providing electricity.

18           So, a large amount of wind can go away pretty  
19 fast in California, and that is certainly something that  
20 has to be dealt with in terms of the inter-ties, as Rob  
21 discussed, as well as just holding reserves as well.

22           So, that is sort of step one of the greenhouse  
23 gasses. The other is California has adopted AB32, which  
24 essentially proposes to limit greenhouse gas emissions  
25 to 1990 levels by 2020, and essentially primarily on

1 stationary sources, and what it is going to be is a  
2 load-based cap, and what it does is it is going to apply  
3 primarily is to the electricity consumed in the state  
4 from investor-owned, as well as municipal utilities, and  
5 the Air Resources Board has the option to design these  
6 things as a market-based mechanism, but one that seems  
7 to be most popular is the cap in trade mechanism for  
8 managing this and setting a cap on a load-based cap.

9 Just to give you an idea of what California's  
10 greenhouse gas emissions are, the good news is that you  
11 can see the two brown lines are from electricity, a lot  
12 of these others are things that are not covered by AB32,  
13 but the task is not that onerous, hopefully.

14 So, there are some interesting facts to kind of  
15 talk about, well, what is the goal for a state-level  
16 policy for a global pollutant, and just to renew some of  
17 the economics for California, for our purposes,  
18 California is extremely import dependent, it obtains  
19 more than 20 percent of its energy from imports, but it  
20 is also part of the WACC, and essentially the physics of  
21 electricity, as Rob alluded to, it is impossible to  
22 determine what plant is selling to which customer, so  
23 essentially the way you manage that is through this sort  
24 of financial fiction of you say if I am selling energy  
25 to you at 200 megawatts, what happens is if you inject

1 200 and I withdraw at least 200, then we are going to  
2 deem that I have bought your 200.

3 So, the issue here is the fact of just bearing  
4 that in mind, is the question that there is going to be  
5 a significant potential problem of what we call leakage  
6 in the sense that because it is a load-based cap, we  
7 will discuss that. So, one of the big issues here is  
8 just what should be the goal of a state-level policy  
9 like California, given this fact that we can have  
10 leakage, and it really is this issue of the scalability  
11 of the program, and not to really, if you like, achieve  
12 significant greenhouse gas reductions, because that  
13 could just simply lead to leakage in the form of the  
14 greenhouse gasses produced elsewhere, as well as just  
15 firms simply exiting the industries in California.

16 So, just to go through an example of how leakage  
17 might occur, as we said, California is part of the NERC  
18 reliability council, WECC, and so what would happen is  
19 the simplest way to think of it is that there is  
20 sufficient green energy in the WECC that could meet the  
21 greenhouse gas emission standards. California's  
22 load-based cap could therefore have California buying  
23 this green energy.

24 The problem is that there is not a whole lot of  
25 spare capacity in the west. Just to give you an

1 example, during that July 2006 heat storm, there was  
2 essentially 2,000 megawatts of spare capacity available  
3 in the entire WECC. So, in other words, in that entire  
4 brown area right there. So, essentially the point being  
5 that all generation units had to operate.

6 So, the fact is that California purchasing power  
7 from the green resources located outside the state and  
8 inside the state to meet its RPS standard, the point is  
9 for the rest of the west to meet its demand, it would  
10 effectively have to be running the units, the so-called  
11 dirty units in California. So, this is just a simple  
12 tabulation of saying, okay, we have got total WECC  
13 supply, we have got total WECC supply able to meet the  
14 greenhouse gas emissions cap, we have got California  
15 average demand, you could see that demand is less than  
16 the total amount of supply able to meet the cap.

17 So, essentially with this kind of reshuffling of  
18 where people are taking their financial delivery from,  
19 California at least can as a go-it-alone strategy can  
20 meet this cap without essentially any new green capacity  
21 built in the west.

22 Now, to advertise another paper that goes into  
23 this, Jim Bushnell and Catherine Wolfram have a paper  
24 that essentially looks at this in far more detail, goes  
25 through and also looks at the issue of the recently

1 enacted five-state policy and essentially concludes that  
2 even for the five-state in the west policy, there is  
3 sufficient green resources out there to be able to  
4 essentially have the total amount of supply just able to  
5 meet the demand for clean energy in the WECC.

6 So, essentially the point being is for the short  
7 term, most of the problem is going to be in terms of  
8 essentially reshuffling where people are taking  
9 financial delivery with very little potential for the  
10 greenhouse gas reductions. I should emphasize, that is  
11 not necessarily a bad idea, because of the fact that if  
12 it turns out that you do go for very, very difficult and  
13 costly reductions initially, that could really work  
14 against the overall goal, which is really, we want to be  
15 able to scale this thing up to a level at which the  
16 number of states, the number of countries, is going to  
17 be able to really manage the greenhouse gasses and  
18 reduce them, rather than just to produce the sorts of  
19 leakage in the form that we discussed here, or leakage  
20 in the sense of firms packing up shop and leaving the  
21 areas where there is these caps and going to the areas  
22 where there are not the caps.

23 So, the other issue is just this question of  
24 really what are we trying to achieve here with a cap in  
25 trade mechanism, and it is essentially the price

1     certainty into the distant future for emitting  
2     greenhouse gas emissions, because fundamentally the  
3     scale of investments necessary are going to require  
4     private sector participation.

5             This is the sort of thing that sort of little  
6     small kinds of investments are not going to deal with,  
7     and so the idea is really to try to get some sort of  
8     stable price signal, and certainly one of the things I  
9     think is worth considering is really a floor and a  
10    ceiling on the price of permits, a floor being, look,  
11    you know, I just did a quick calculation for myself of  
12    my greenhouse gasses are about 10 tons per year, and if  
13    I can buy essentially a \$20 per ton carbon permit to  
14    enforce the floor, for about \$200, I could feel morally  
15    superior to everyone else, that is perhaps, \$200 is a  
16    pretty low price for moral superiority.

17            So, and similarly, the state can promise to  
18    issue permits if the price goes above some level, this  
19    can provide the price certainty for a cap in trade  
20    mechanism to be put in place, because one of the big  
21    fears with cap in trade mechanisms is what is written  
22    here in the European experience, is the fact that prices  
23    can be extremely volatile, because of the fact that  
24    permits tend to sort of appear, or the interactions with  
25    the price of fossil fuels, in other words a very high

1 price of oil makes everyone want to reduce their  
2 greenhouse gas emissions, not because they are  
3 environmentalists, but simply because they want to  
4 consume less gasoline. So, this downstream impact of  
5 these permit markets is another important thing.

6 So, just to finish up, how do these two things  
7 interact? Well, the first is just to point out that  
8 really the big issue is to design a market mechanism and  
9 the hope is that these state-level policies will  
10 coordinate to design a mechanism that can be scaled to  
11 the entire U.S. at large, focusing on trying to get  
12 tangible reductions really I think can be self defeating  
13 in two ways. First is to point out to the nay-sayers  
14 that this is very costly. The other is just simply  
15 create more greenhouse gas emissions globally by the  
16 fact that people are now producing at locations that are  
17 not the best sufficient when you ignore greenhouse  
18 gasses and therefore producing more greenhouse gasses.

19 So, for example, refining oil in the middle of  
20 Montana and then shipping the oil back to where it is  
21 actually consumed as gasoline probably is not the best  
22 way to go. There's a good reason refineries are  
23 historically on the California coast, you pull the  
24 tanker right up and that is it.

25 And so, essentially to manage the interaction

1 between RPS and cap in trade is that a higher RPS  
2 standard interacts by essentially reducing the price of  
3 permits, because if I have got more renewables, I have  
4 got less essentially greenhouse gas emissions, so  
5 therefore permit prices fall.

6 So, the way to think of an RPS is really, it is  
7 not going to change how much greenhouse gasses are  
8 produced if the units are built. In other words, the  
9 wind is going to run it if there is wind, because there  
10 is zero marginal cost, the solar is going to run it if  
11 there is sun.

12 What you really want to do with the RPS is  
13 really displacing the construction of fossil fuel  
14 generation, whereas the cap on greenhouse gasses is  
15 affected both at changing the merit order of how  
16 generation units operate, in other words favoring the  
17 wind and the renewables and the hydro and the nuclear  
18 and the others that do not have these carbon costs  
19 associated with them operating, as well as essentially  
20 getting a different mix of generation built.

21 So, I think that there is sort of, if you like,  
22 a method to the madness of RPS and cap in trade, is that  
23 really I think that PRS can help to get you those  
24 greenhouse gas emission reductions in the early phase  
25 when the cap in trade mechanism is largely unable to do

1 that because of the problem that it does not cover a  
2 large enough geographic area, and so the idea is initial  
3 stage is work with RPS, then go to essentially focus on  
4 scaling the cap in trade to the largest area possible,  
5 and then once you have scaled the cap in trade,  
6 realistically the right price of carbon is going to do  
7 the job for you in terms of getting the investments and  
8 operating decisions made.

9 So, I will stop and open it up to comments to  
10 all panelists. So, thank you. Or we can go to lunch.  
11 So, any questions?

12 AUDIENCE MEMBER: Just a quick question. The  
13 issue of mandatory programs, RPS, and cap in trade, I am  
14 wondering if some of the panelists could comment on the  
15 impact that they may have on the voluntary programs that  
16 Rob mentioned, the rent markets that we are seeing, the  
17 claims that consumers are seeing now for green power.  
18 Also the green power pricing programs. Those kinds of  
19 claims, the assumption behind them is that it is  
20 something extra, you are paying a premium for it, it is  
21 not something that is required that the power does not  
22 have to be produced anyway under RPS.

23 With cap in trade, you have the potential,  
24 depending on how the property rights are set out, of  
25 having it having it said if the renewables are not given

1 property rights under cap in trade, what kind of impact  
2 does that have on the kind of voluntary advertising  
3 claims that are allowed for these green powered  
4 products? Thanks.

5 MR. GRAMLICH: Everybody is looking at me. It  
6 is a very good question, and I think we are at an early  
7 stage nationally in the development of these policies.  
8 There is a lot of demand for the voluntary programs, so  
9 I don't think they are going to go away, but you do have  
10 states that have both, either a voluntary program where  
11 a given company may want to buy more renewable energy  
12 credits than the mandatory state policy requires, and I  
13 think that works pretty well.

14 You can get into issues that are a little more  
15 challenging related to carbon and emissions regulation.  
16 For example, I think it is very clear that if you had a  
17 carbon tax, that prices carbon value, then you could go  
18 out and buy renewable energy credits and you would know  
19 that that renewable energy credit is directly increasing  
20 renewable energy output and decreasing conventional fuel  
21 output.

22 It is not quite so clear with the cap in trade  
23 type of programs, because you could argue that the cap  
24 is the cap nationally, and that various individual  
25 market participant behavior to buy more or less of

1 anything does not affect the cap. It does not reduce a  
2 given pollutant.

3 So, I think that is a challenge that people are  
4 working on in a number of states that currently have  
5 carbon policies, and nationally.

6 AUDIENCE MEMBER: Thank you. I am Mike Canes  
7 with LMI. I have a quick comment, I guess, for each of  
8 the other three panelists. In the case of Tom, I would  
9 just like to know a little more of what run of the river  
10 hydro is, if you could just elaborate a little bit on  
11 what that technology is. For Frank, it seems to me that  
12 this notion of selling permits at one price and  
13 purchasing permits at a different price creates enormous  
14 incentives to lobby because there is a great deal of  
15 rent associated with where those prices are set, in  
16 either direction, and the environmental community, of  
17 course, will have great concerns about those prices,  
18 too, and it just seems to me that a lot of resources  
19 will be spent on lobbying on that issue and I am just  
20 curious about your reaction to that.

21 And for Commissioner Craig, excellent  
22 presentation, I really enjoyed what you had to say, but  
23 my memory of California is quite different from what you  
24 presented, which was that the risk was shifted, but what  
25 I recall, if you think of Enron as sort of the whole

1 mess out in California, is that in the end, the governor  
2 intervened and told David Freeman to go buy electricity  
3 at any price, anywhere, which he did, and a lot of very  
4 high-priced contracts were signed and electricity did  
5 flow back into the state, but a lot of rents -- well, in  
6 a form there was a bail-out there, and it ended up with  
7 all those contracts being reneged upon later and the  
8 governor being recalled, at least in part for that  
9 reason.

10 PROFESSOR WOLAK: As a California  
11 representative, I have to correct almost everything in  
12 your statement. The contracts were never reneged on,  
13 first off. Second off, the contracts were not signed,  
14 were signed effectively because of the fact that they  
15 were signed at high prices, largely because there was no  
16 mitigation. I mean, you had to buy out the expected  
17 price that the market participants thought they could  
18 sell on the spot market. I mean, it is a generator is  
19 not going to sell you power that he knows he can sell  
20 for \$300 for any less than \$300.

21 So, two things that I definitely would want to  
22 correct is first is that they maybe were signed to high  
23 prices because of the fact that the negotiators were not  
24 the best, but the bottom line is, the big issue was the  
25 very, very no mitigation in terms of the contracts that

1 were signed. The other is that they weren't reneged on,  
2 and the other is that that is basically what caused the  
3 prices to stabilize in the short-term market.

4 AUDIENCE MEMBER: But they were renegotiated. I  
5 think you are incorrect.

6 PROFESSOR WOLAK: No.

7 AUDIENCE MEMBER: You may not want to use the  
8 word reneged, but they were renegotiated.

9 PROFESSOR WOLAK: Once again, I think we have a  
10 difference of semantics there, because renegotiation  
11 means that they gave them a better deal, which I don't  
12 think any of the -- I mean, a lot of that was in  
13 exchange for giving up the lawsuits, the state  
14 essentially was a settlement. They do not renegotiate  
15 unless there is something that they get in return. And  
16 what they got in return in most instances was  
17 essentially the agreement by the state to drop the  
18 lawsuits against the generators.

19 MR. ORVALD: I will just respond to your  
20 question about the free flow of the hydro. I actually  
21 do not understand the engineering behind it that well,  
22 but I do know that it sprang about in the Pacific  
23 Northwest, and there are a lot of debates about the free  
24 flow of fish in the native rivers, and I believe that  
25 the project that I had in mind is happening up in

1 British Columbia, and they're in the process of  
2 undamming or at least not damming certain rivers in the  
3 area, and I think it is very experimental at this time,  
4 but the idea is to create mechanisms that you do not  
5 damn off the whole river, that you still try to extract  
6 some energy from it.

7 MR. GLAZER: I don't want to weigh into the  
8 California discussion as much, but going back, again,  
9 back into history, and I will do this from an eastern  
10 connection perspective. Back at the time of  
11 restructuring, we needed peak load generation. That is  
12 what we were short of at that time. We had an excess of  
13 base load generation as a result of the nuclear  
14 investment that had been made, and the question was how  
15 we would get the fleet of peak load generation.

16 I would argue that we actually got a whole lot  
17 of peaking capacity built on the cheap, and the evidence  
18 of that is the bankruptcies of Mirant, Calpine, NRG and  
19 others.

20 So, in that sense, the risk was shifted to the  
21 investor. In fact, there was overinvestment, but that  
22 in the old days, there would have been that bail-out.

23 Now, today, we are in a shortage, a potential  
24 shortage of base load, and unfortunately not continuing  
25 through on the model, we are now looking at some hybrid

1 models or half re-regulation, whatever, but to me the  
2 evidence that we actually did accomplish something was  
3 we got that peaking generation built, which was what we  
4 needed at the time, and the bankruptcies is the evidence  
5 that there was some risk shifting that went on.

6 MR. GRAMLICH: If I could just add it was not a  
7 clean process by any stretch, but the comment by Jim  
8 Bushnell yesterday was that there was something like 200  
9 gigawatts of gas generation built in five years and much  
10 of it was unused for a couple of years. There were  
11 major financial losses as a result of that unused  
12 capacity, and as far as I know, all of that financial  
13 loss was borne by the shareholders of those companies.

14 PROFESSOR WOLAK: Any other questions?

15 AUDIENCE MEMBER: Yeah, I think that was Doug  
16 Arent that said that, but I seconded it. I wanted to  
17 ask you, Rob, what your impression is about capacity  
18 markets and whether they are good for wind or bad for wind  
19 relative to, say, an energy-only market with a really  
20 high price cap.

21 MR. GRAMLICH: That is a very good question,  
22 because there are, as obviously you know, a very active  
23 debate that is still going on. It has been going on for  
24 10 years in the electric industry, about when you have  
25 electricity markets, how do you value peak load

1 capacity? There are really two ways to do it: You can  
2 have a long-term capacity market where you get basically  
3 sort of a fixed contract through a central auction  
4 market, as PJM has, or whether you allow for higher spot  
5 energy prices to reflect that value on peak.

6 In my personal view, and I think this was the  
7 view of FERC at least through the last administration,  
8 is that either approach from an economic standpoint can  
9 work. There is a pot of money that needs to be there if  
10 you want to retract and retain generation in demand side  
11 resources, and there is no reason you couldn't put that  
12 bucket of money into a spot market or a capacity market  
13 and it has been done in those two different ways.

14 From a wind energy perspective, we are neutral.  
15 We are agnostic on it. I mean, I acknowledge that that  
16 value needs to be reflected in either spot prices or a  
17 capacity market. The way wind plays in either instance  
18 is that we believe we should get fair capacity value for  
19 our resource, which should not be 100 percent of our  
20 name plate capacity, should not be 95 or 90 percent as  
21 gas and coal and nuclear generators get reflected in  
22 their forced outage rates. I mean, no technology is  
23 available all the time dependably. Wind is no  
24 exception. Wind is generally much less available than  
25 those other resources, and the studies, you have to do

1 kind of a systems study based on loss of load  
2 probability methods, standard methodology in the  
3 industry to determine in a given region what the  
4 capacity value is of wind, and it turns out to be  
5 typically in the range of 10 to 40 percent.

6 In other words, on a peak, on the typical peak  
7 hot summer afternoon, you can expect about 10 to 40  
8 percent, and that does not mean that is the range, that  
9 means that some areas are around 10 percent, and we know  
10 that, other areas are closer to 40 percent and we know  
11 that.

12 Having the geographic diversity of the wind  
13 makes a big difference. You get a lot more dependable  
14 capacity if you spread it out because the wind is always  
15 blowing somewhere, but at any rate, that is the  
16 appropriate methodology to determine capacity value and  
17 we can play in either system.

18 AUDIENCE MEMBER: Peter Rohde with Energy  
19 Washington. Craig, you talked about the smart grid and  
20 I guess net metering. It seems to me that if plug-in  
21 hybrids had rapid market penetration, it would throw off  
22 the balance, supply/demand balance, because most people  
23 would have no incentives to recharge at night, because  
24 we do not have the smart meter, or the net metering.

25 MR. GLAZER: Right.

1           AUDIENCE MEMBER: What is kind of the roadmap  
2 for getting there in terms of time, in terms of  
3 investment? I mean, what does it cost a utility to put  
4 in a smart meter or net metering or --

5           MR. GLAZER: Well, it is interesting, because  
6 people talk about this often in the context of the  
7 meter, and the meter is clearly an important part, but  
8 terminology gets sometimes very squishy. Sometimes  
9 smart meter means nothing more than, well, gee, I could  
10 drive around the neighborhood with a truck and I can lay  
11 off all my meter readers and that is a smart reader.  
12 That is not providing the two-way communication into the  
13 home.

14           So, it is a whole lot more than just the meter,  
15 frankly, and I think we just have to sort of engage all  
16 of the pieces of the debate. Part of it is the  
17 appliances, part of it is the wires, the transformers,  
18 et cetera. So, it is just a huge challenge, and what we  
19 are trying to do, quite frankly, is tee up the debate  
20 and the discussion, and frankly define it. Because, as  
21 I mentioned, the term is not even well defined, which is  
22 why we put out the brochure that we put out, to begin  
23 that discussion.

24           As I said, it is not something where I think we  
25 just override state laws or anything like that. We have

1 got to make this work on a broader scale, but metering  
2 is one piece of it, but I think it is much broader than  
3 that, and we need to get that discussion.

4 What we are thinking about, quite frankly,  
5 because people always ask me what can Congress do, for  
6 example. We have thought about and had discussions with  
7 people about ideas of getting some national protocols  
8 out there to allow the communication. Again, more than  
9 just putting the meter in, getting some communication  
10 protocols out there that could be utilized.

11 What I get back is, well, this is an  
12 international market, you have got equipment  
13 manufacturers that are doing this internationally. So,  
14 frankly, we may need to look at a standard-setting type  
15 activity that is on a broader scale and we have got some  
16 thoughts about that.

17 AUDIENCE MEMBER: In terms of timing, I mean,  
18 plug-ins could be on the road in three, four, five  
19 years.

20 MR. GLAZER: Right. I mean, we need to make  
21 progress on this now, because we cannot, as I mentioned  
22 before, we cannot just sort of build our way out of this  
23 new transmission. We are looking at, in PJM, part of  
24 the recommendation is we would have an annual technology  
25 plan. We would set the goal and then we would have an

1 annual technology plan working with all of our members,  
2 what are we doing year by year to meet this goal. What  
3 is our five-year milestone, what is our 10-year  
4 milestone, and then having a certifiable plan, if you  
5 will, to get there, that people can see. Because I  
6 think we have to make progress in five years, a  
7 different level of progress in 10 years, et cetera.

8 So, the vehicle will be the technology plan.  
9 When is it needed? Today. Okay? But I think the  
10 technology plan concept is to sort of think big and try  
11 to work through all the different aspects of it.

12 MR. ORVALD: Yeah, I would just add one thing  
13 from the utility's perspective is the need to try to  
14 figure out a way to change the incentives, a plug-in  
15 hybrid is essentially a distributed generation, which  
16 is, I mean, in a static way, is decreasing the amount of  
17 load, which is decreasing the amount of revenues to the  
18 utility. There is just a lot of change that has to  
19 happen with the regulation, at least on a state level  
20 for utilities.

21 PROFESSOR WOLAK: Okay, John?

22 MR. SEESEL: I actually have one question,  
23 probably more for Tom than anybody else. Tom, have the  
24 people you have been working with looked into some of  
25 the difficulties of sequestering carbon? Because I know

1 president Shirley Jackson from RPI, who was a panelist  
2 yesterday, talked about some of the problems that will  
3 be faced with dealing with carbon sequestration, and I  
4 just did not know if that is something that you guys  
5 have been looking into closely, also, and what your  
6 thoughts are on that.

7 MR. ORVALD: It is a great question. I myself  
8 do not have the answers, and we have thought about it in  
9 the abstract sense, but we do not represent any clients  
10 that are working on it directly. The most I know and  
11 the most up-to-date information is I at least browsed  
12 this new report from MIT on the future of coal, and I  
13 think they have it right when they say that the jury is  
14 out on which one of the coal technologies is going to be  
15 able to figure out sequestration first and we should let  
16 them compete.

17 PROFESSOR WOLAK: All right, since it is lunch  
18 time, I wanted to thank all the panelists for their  
19 comments, and I guess lunch is from 12:45 to 1:45, we  
20 will start up again. So, thank you very much, everyone,  
21 for their questions and for the presentations. Thank  
22 you.

23 (Applause.)

24 (Whereupon, at 12:35 p.m., a lunch recess was  
25 taken.)

## 1 AFTERNOON SESSION

2 (1:50 p.m.)

3 MR. BUSHNELL: Welcome back to the conference  
4 attendees. We are starting an afternoon session themed  
5 around savvy consumers in the marketplace, and we have  
6 various representatives of consumer views from different  
7 perspectives. And I do not know what you would call  
8 myself. I do consume electricity.

9 Today we have with us Ed Tatum who will be  
10 speaking first, John Anderson, and Anthony Mansfield.  
11 We will each be going, and then I will conclude, we will  
12 each be going for about 20 minutes, I believe, and then  
13 we will take comments and questions from the audience  
14 after everybody presents if that is okay.

15 So, we will start with Ed Tatum.

16 MR. TATUM: Thanks, Jim.

17 Wow, 20 or 25 minutes. Wow. Anyway, I am Ed  
18 Tatum with Old Dominion Electric Cooperative. I want to  
19 thank the FTC for having us here, we did have an  
20 eventful day yesterday, and clearly eventful day today.  
21 Now, theoretically yesterday I learned how to work this,  
22 but you know what, I might not have.

23 MR. BUSHNELL: Actually, it is different now.

24 MR. TATUM: All different, yesterday was 10  
25 minutes, today 20. Page down works for me.

1           I knew that Frank Wolak would be here, and so as  
2           an electrical engineer, Frank has spent a little bit of  
3           time trying to help me understand what goes on in his  
4           world, and so as I tried to remember all these things, I  
5           said, well, let me try to get an idea of where we think  
6           we might be or trying to approach the world of industry  
7           restructuring, and it seemed from my simple perspective,  
8           that we were trying to get into a competitive  
9           marketplace.

10           So, one of the neatest things that I have found  
11           that my kids taught me about was this thing called  
12           Wikipedia, and so I got out to Wikipedia and I said,  
13           well, what is a competitive model, and this is what it  
14           came back with. Again, it is an economic model  
15           describing a hypothetical market form. Hypothetical  
16           market form, in which no producer or consumer has the  
17           market power to influence prices, it has the five  
18           parameters that you see before you.

19           So, I guess theoretically, and, Frank, I put  
20           these drawings in here, because they were on the website  
21           as well. You can help me with them later, but it is  
22           something that has to do with marginal costs I'm  
23           thinking.

24           MR. BUSHNELL: Did Frank write the Wikipedia  
25           entry?

1           MR. TATUM: Actually, that is somewhat  
2 anonymous, but we can check into that later. But in  
3 general, through competition, we have lots of suppliers,  
4 faced with lots of buyers, and a very elastic response  
5 to changes in price and supply. So, things are supposed  
6 to respond fairly quickly, and in a way that we would be  
7 able to predict.

8           The reality is, again, and we had an economist  
9 at Old Dominion who taught me that perfect competition  
10 is a state that economists attempt to approach, but I do  
11 not know if we have actually ever really full achieved  
12 it.

13           The other point I want to bring, and I think  
14 this really is a very critical aspect as we think about  
15 what to do in these upcoming marketplaces and what we  
16 think about as far as how we make wholesale markets work  
17 in the topics of yesterday. We did not start off this  
18 way. We started off with Samuel Insull model, Edison's  
19 protege, 1898, trying to come up with a monopoly. It is  
20 a regulated monopoly, and that is how they set up the  
21 industry.

22           It worked out very well for folks in that  
23 business, but we built our generation, we built our  
24 transmission, and had basically an industry model that  
25 is 100 years of inertia and monopoly basis behind it.

1           The thing that I do not know if this is an urban  
2 myth or not, but I like to believe it is true, the  
3 little guy on the monopoly board really is a caricature  
4 of Samuel Insull. Maybe we can verify that. Yeah, that  
5 is true.

6           Anyway, thank you.

7           MR. BUSHNELL: It was a good shot.

8           MR. TATUM: The state of the energy marketplace  
9 today. We are in markets such as where Old Dominion is  
10 and PJM, we are seeing generation behaving in a  
11 competitive forum. Delivery, from our perspective, is  
12 still regulated, both from a transmission as well as a  
13 local distribution standpoint.

14           Then we attempted, and I think the folks talked  
15 a little bit about this yesterday, to competitively  
16 enable retail competition, and so, you folks when we  
17 first got going, were actually seeing some benefits of  
18 some choice from 888, back in the olden days, and so  
19 some of the commercial industrial folks were able to  
20 realize some of the competitive markets. The  
21 residential folks just haven't seen it yet, and that is  
22 our experience with it.

23           State of the energy marketplace, from our  
24 perspective, Old Dominion's perspective, we think it is  
25 just too soon to really determine that wholesale markets

1 have, indeed, been a success.

2 Now, that does not mean that we do not believe  
3 in it. Yesterday, again, there was some discussion  
4 about some faith-based movements, and from my  
5 perspective, we are not putting the genie back in the  
6 bottle, it would not fit, and it is not going to happen.  
7 Companies have divested that spun off their generation,  
8 and to try to go back to the old model is not possible.

9 So, I think we need to make due and make the  
10 best with what we have got now. I think that our  
11 opportunities to make it work and to be successful.  
12 However, I do rage against reports that declare victory,  
13 or people who use the headlines or the titles of reports  
14 to declare victory. I do not think that is a good  
15 approach for us as a public policy standpoint, and  
16 especially in these days when we have such a tremendous  
17 amount of uncertainty with regards to the success of the  
18 markets.

19 We cannot be moving forward with sound bites of  
20 results, we need to really dive into the details and  
21 understand what it is we actually have. From our  
22 perspective, the wholesale markets are constantly  
23 evolving. In PJM, I am not certain, but I think we have  
24 had over at least 500 market design changes since we got  
25 going, and I'm sure that number is a little bit low.

1           Retail markets haven't worked out too well from  
2           our perspective. In Virginia, we just determined that  
3           we weren't going to do that anymore, except for a few  
4           commercial industrial customers. My opinion is that  
5           that is indicative of, again, of an immature wholesale  
6           market, and trying to be able to actually pass true  
7           price signals through to consumers, and then again we  
8           get into the discussion of the societal good for that  
9           and how is that going to work.

10           The other aspect, and Old Dominion has taken  
11           this position for a number of years, that the delivery  
12           system is simply insufficient to face many buyers with  
13           sellers, and in my opinion, that is the crux of the  
14           issue. We talked about developing an industry based  
15           upon a regulated vertically integrated monopoly model,  
16           and in that situation, we did not build transmission  
17           infrastructure to support competitive markets, we built  
18           it to face the generation of the incumbent with the load  
19           of the incumbent, and these were based upon engineering,  
20           and the laws of physics.

21           So, facilities were designed to maintain  
22           reliability, keep the lights on, and that model, we need  
23           to change our thinking on the transmission construction,  
24           as we have changed our model within our paradigm.

25           Transmission investment has lagged over the past

1 30 years, and there are a number of folks that say,  
2 well, part of that is the energy crisis, part of it was  
3 the overbuilt, part of it was the uncertainty of what  
4 was going to be going on in the world, in regulatory, as  
5 well as exogenous.

6 We have had a debate, I think for a number of  
7 years, should transmission be a commodity, or should it  
8 be an asset? Yesterday we talked about Old Dominion's  
9 position again on that, and we do think that  
10 transmission is a regulated asset that is a facilitator,  
11 if you will, of competition, enabling generation and  
12 demand response to compete.

13 We had a conceptual shift, and we got it, with  
14 order 890. We are talking about long-term regional  
15 local planning, another huge aspect from my perspective  
16 is the open, inclusive and collaborative aspects of that  
17 order. Again, the devil is going to be in the details  
18 as we implement it between now and the end or the middle  
19 of October.

20 The concept that transmission will be built not  
21 only for reliability, but for economics as well. The  
22 need to try to somehow forecast generation retirements.  
23 That has been very frustrating to the engineers. In  
24 PJM, a generator can decide, if they wish to, retire  
25 within 90 days notice, and that is hard to plan the

1 system around that. Of course they are competitive, and  
2 there is very few things one can do to compel them to  
3 stay.

4 Cost allocation is going to have to be  
5 addressed, as well as regional rate design, but I think  
6 that we have got good momentum in both of those areas.

7 Again, what can be done to improve its  
8 performance, develop adequate regional local  
9 transmission. Another thing we talk about is allowing  
10 the markets to evolve and shake out. We have just  
11 finished, every other summer I seem to spend in  
12 Washington, D.C., not that I do not like being here, but  
13 we are spending time at the Federal Energy Regulatory  
14 Commission arguing about something, and this past summer  
15 we were arguing about a reliability pricing model, which  
16 is PJM's attempt to make sure that there is adequate  
17 generation, new generation, coming into the marketplace,  
18 because they are very concerned with all the low growth  
19 and apparent drop-off of new generation coming in that  
20 reliability would sincerely be compromised.

21 Our organization and others looked at that as an  
22 administrative fix, and I am sure that our economists  
23 here can talk about the difference in what a capacity  
24 market does and how it affects the theory of work week  
25 competitive markets. We seem to be stuck with that,

1        though.

2                My concept here, though, is to simply say, if we  
3        are going into a market environment, then let us go  
4        ahead and go into a market environment and understand  
5        that it is going to take some evolution. Let us make  
6        sure that the folks who own generation do not get hurt  
7        too badly, but also, too, do not forget about us. We  
8        are low at the end of the line and we have experienced  
9        some significant big bang implementations, especially in  
10       the Delmarva peninsula.

11               One other thing I want to focus on, and I cannot  
12       say this is just hugely important is to assure that the  
13       market monitor is truly, truly independent of the market  
14       operator. One aspect that is very important to the load  
15       community from our perspective is the ability to have  
16       confidence that the markets that have been put into  
17       place, and the market designs that have been brought to  
18       us, and the actual day-to-day operation are competitive,  
19       and are working, and that we have got somebody who is  
20       watching out for those types of things.

21               There has been a plethora of studies that are  
22       debating the success of wholesale markets, and without  
23       this type of confidence, I think it is hard to continue  
24       on.

25               My organization, they are trying to talk about

1 about, and I appreciate the opportunity to be a savvy  
2 consumer, we are trying to stay alive, but we are a  
3 not-for-profit electric cooperative. In 1948 we got  
4 started, really got operational in '76. We got some  
5 folks actually to work there, and bought in in '83 a  
6 little purchase of some nuclear that Dominion Virginia  
7 Power had. We have 12 co-ops, 10 in Virginia, one in  
8 Maryland and one in Delaware, and since May 2005, when  
9 PJM integrated Dominion and AEP into there, our whole  
10 load is within PJM.

11 We have about over 500,000 meters, and that is  
12 translating into about one and a half million folks,  
13 about 11 million megawatt hours of sales last year,  
14 revenues of \$817, assets of \$1.6. You can read this for  
15 yourself. We are FERC regulated. We are not a borrower  
16 from the rural utility service. So, we are from FERC's  
17 perspective a public utility.

18 We have this amount of generation here, it gives  
19 you an idea of our capabilities, but we are close to  
20 about 2,000 megawatts of our own generation.

21 This is our service territory. This is the  
22 pretty map I was talking about, in that you will see, I  
23 am not sure your right or whatever, but the Delmarva  
24 Peninsula where you see the big 13 up there, it is not  
25 that that is an unlucky number, that is simply the road

1 number of the area, but in 1997 and then subsequently in  
2 '98 when L&P first got going, that was a very unlucky  
3 area for Old Dominion Electric Cooperative, and we  
4 learned a great deal about what it means to operate in a  
5 location of marginal price environment. It was a huge  
6 awakening, it was a very expensive awakening, and we  
7 rapidly took steps to try to ameliorate that.

8 I told you we are a not-for-profit electric  
9 cooperative. What that means is we do not have  
10 shareholders. We have consumers, member consumers, they  
11 own us, and so from the standpoint of a business model,  
12 we really serve one group of folks, our shareholders and  
13 member consumers are one and the same. So,  
14 subsequently, as a not-for-profit, owned by those we  
15 serve entity, we have seen prices, and we react as  
16 consumers should react, regardless of whether we are in  
17 a regulated or competitive environment.

18 I had one of our smart guys take a look at the  
19 proposed presentation, and I said, well, what should we  
20 say about this? He says, well, Ed, people have been  
21 responding to prices since the dawn of time. Really,  
22 that is pretty much where Old Dominion has been, but it  
23 is because of our shape and our structure. We are set  
24 up to serve our customers.

25 As an example of that, people talk about demand

1 response. We have been doing pretty well with our water  
2 heaters and voltage reduction and little AC control for  
3 about 10 years, about 10 percent of our load. We did  
4 not have a market before that to do that. What we did  
5 have to do, we had to learn this new reality and we got  
6 into the organized markets.

7 So, what did we do? We became an active  
8 participant in market design at PJM, that is one of the  
9 first things they moved from what I was doing previously  
10 and said you have to go to all the meetings. So, I go  
11 to know all the people at the Windham Hotel, I got to  
12 know the drivers, the valets, it was quite an emersion,  
13 I spent a lot of time there.

14 My job was to ensure that we understood what the  
15 market design was. Once we understood what the new  
16 issue or market design was, we had to be able to explain  
17 it to the folks back home, bring it back to the smart  
18 guys. Then we had to make a decision as to is this a  
19 good thing or a bad thing, and then go back to PJM if it  
20 is a good thing, and support it if it is a bad thing,  
21 try to oppose it and then work with the coalitions and  
22 try to take care of the issues.

23 If we couldn't change a rule, we had to be  
24 knowledgeable about it and we had to be able to respond  
25 to it. So we put a big investment of manpower in

1 covering PJM.

2 I have been blessed, they finally released me  
3 from a totality and a total PJM emersion experience. I  
4 have been able to hire my own smart guy who is now going  
5 through that same environment, but I still find myself  
6 up in those meetings a great deal. So, we have had a  
7 tremendous manpower response to that.

8 Another response that we have had is we have  
9 become quite an active participant at the Federal Energy  
10 Regulatory Commission proceedings. We have been known  
11 to offer opinions on a whole spectrum of issues, in a  
12 variety of forums, whatever my attorney will allow me to  
13 say without getting in trouble.

14 We have also restaffed ourselves with what I  
15 call smart guys. We have got these folks who have been  
16 with the marketers and the traders, they understand  
17 trading and risk management. I have got to sit down and  
18 really clear my head after I talk to one of these guys,  
19 because it is a completely -- I am an old utility guy,  
20 and so this is a completely different world for them,  
21 and a different approach they have to markets and  
22 portfolio management, but it is essential that you have  
23 those skills internally.

24 We also work in a cooperative fashion outside of  
25 Old Dominion with an organization called ACES, and they

1 do a lot of the power marketing for a lot of the  
2 generation and transmission co-ops, such as our  
3 organization, throughout the nation, but we still  
4 internally at Old Dominion, as a consumer, need to have  
5 that in-house expertise so that we have a clue as to  
6 what is going on in the marketplace.

7 We have developed a risk management policy, we  
8 have a risk management committee, that includes senior  
9 management, and we effectuate trades within that  
10 approach. We have adopted a portfolio approach for  
11 purchasing. We have purchasing anywhere from the next  
12 day to typically up to at most three years or so.  
13 Remember I did say that we have a good amount of owned  
14 generation.

15 We support continued development of wholesale  
16 markets. As I said, I think we are there, the genie is  
17 not going back, but we were not looking for objective  
18 assessments of the current markets. I think a lot of  
19 the work has been done, we talked about yesterday, the  
20 recent report from DOE, DOJ and FERC from the Energy  
21 Policy Act, I think that provides a very nice summary of  
22 some of the studies that have been done, trying to get  
23 an idea of how to assess market success, but also, too,  
24 some of the variables that should be included in  
25 assessing market success.

1           When you think about people, if we are going to  
2 continue on, and we should, with a competitive  
3 marketplace, let's do it a little bit more  
4 incrementally. Let's not do any more big bangs. If we  
5 want to have organized markets outside of the areas that  
6 are currently organized, I would suggest a more gradual  
7 approach.

8           Regional local transmission development, I am  
9 thinking about changing my name to Ed Transmission, I  
10 cannot speak enough of that, but that is, to me, the  
11 crux of getting this done.

12           Again, independent and meaningful market  
13 oversight. If we do not think that there is a cop with  
14 a baton, a gun, or maybe only a whistle, there has got  
15 to be somebody out there on the beat who understands the  
16 market. One other aspect of understanding the market is  
17 we talk about the details behind operating markets. The  
18 PJM tariff might be over at least well over a thousand  
19 pages. The business rules and the manuals are about  
20 this high. It is amazingly complex. For a market  
21 monitor to be effective, he has to have a full and  
22 complete understanding of that as well as access to the  
23 data that will allow him to assess the viability of the  
24 markets.

25           Finally, is that what you are telling me? Good.

1 Finally, sometimes the simple solution is not the best  
2 solution. I did not turn this in, but a friend of mine  
3 did.

4 Jim, do you want me to take questions or do you  
5 want to continue on into the panel?

6 MR. BUSHNELL: Why don't we take one or two  
7 questions if there are any, and I thought we could have  
8 a panel discussion at the end.

9 MR. TATUM: Fine. Are there any questions for  
10 me?

11 (No response.)

12 MR. BUSHNELL: Let us charge ahead. I have  
13 questions for you, though.

14 MR. TATUM: I bet you do.

15 MR. BUSHNELL: And I would encourage you to  
16 change your name to Ed Transmission, I for one would  
17 really enjoy that.

18 Our next speaker is John Anderson, the president  
19 of the Electricity Consumers Resource Council.

20 MR. ANDERSON: I thank FTC again for inviting me  
21 back today as well as yesterday. My presentation today  
22 will overlap a small amount at the beginning on what I  
23 said yesterday, just sort of as a review, and then we  
24 will move into some new material, trying to focus on the  
25 subject of today.

1           So, let me once again assert that we think, at  
2           least, that truly competitive markets would be the best  
3           way to meet consumers' needs. They would do all the  
4           things that we have said that competitive markets do.  
5           We point out that we remember very well the problems  
6           with traditional regulation, that I am sure that if we  
7           were to try to go back or did go back to regulation that  
8           we would have those problems again, so this is not a  
9           matter of forgetting that.

10           But I do want to emphasize that there are such  
11           substantial problems today with the organized markets,  
12           FERC jurisdictional organized markets, that it is  
13           causing us to look at every option that there happens to  
14           be, and again, my bottom line is that I challenge the  
15           FTC to start getting involved in some of these markets.  
16           I think it would be extremely useful from a consumer  
17           standpoint.

18           The panel was to look at what savvy consumers  
19           were, and that made me wonder, as I did not go to the  
20           online encyclopedia like Ed did, I just Googled it and I  
21           come up with all kinds of things, it is amazing what you  
22           get when you Google something, put in savvy consumers in  
23           Google and see, but it came up with a whole bunch of  
24           stuff that you would expect a savvy consumer to do.  
25           They would be researching prices and options and things

1 along that line, getting feedback, first-hand experience  
2 keeps popping up. Knowing what you want when you start  
3 going out and looking is something that is important as  
4 far as terms and conditions and things along this line  
5 goes.

6 Ask plenty of questions and hopefully you get  
7 plenty of answers. At about this point, I threw it all  
8 away and said this really does not make any sense.  
9 These kinds of things did not make any sense under  
10 traditional regulation, and they certainly do not make  
11 any sense under today's restructured markets. They just  
12 do not. It just does not work.

13 Consumers have certainly done a lot of  
14 innovative things on their own, and it's done probably  
15 because some of the price signals that have been thrown  
16 at them. There's been an awful lot of energy  
17 conservation, energy efficiency activities that have  
18 been done at least by the large industrials that I  
19 represent. But no matter how hard you try today, there  
20 are just not many viable purchasing options out there.

21 What you find in the organized markets today is  
22 something that is not at all a consumer focus, the  
23 generators just simply do not care about what consumers  
24 want. You can go tell them that this is the kinds of  
25 terms and conditions you would like to have and their

1 eyes would roll and they would go and they would say  
2 here is what we would be able to offer you.

3 We think, at least, the only way you are ever  
4 going to let savvy consumers be able to do what they  
5 need to do is to have some sort of a market structure  
6 that has a consumer focus, and we just do not have that  
7 consumer focus today. I will try to explain a couple of  
8 those things.

9 Certainly under traditional regulation,  
10 regulators were the customers, not the consumers, and  
11 the consumers had very few options and we all knew that.  
12 There was very little incentive for the utilities to be  
13 efficient, other than to do what the regulators told  
14 them to do. This worked, though, reasonably well,  
15 because prices fell for a long time, but then we all  
16 know that several things happened, nuclear costs went  
17 up, interest rates spiked, inflation grew, environmental  
18 costs grew, and all of the sudden there was a consumer  
19 rebellion because of prices going up. I am reminding us  
20 of that, because in a way we are facing that in the  
21 organized markets today. We are having another consumer  
22 rebellion because prices are going up yet again.

23 So, with the rebellion of traditional regulation  
24 which resulted in the restructuring is sort of repeating  
25 itself today. Many of us thought that a healthy dose of

1 competition would result in a consumer focus, it would  
2 result in consumers being able to have some benefits.  
3 We haven't seen these things. Yesterday in my  
4 presentation, and I am not going to duplicate them  
5 today, we pointed out seven different items that are  
6 absolutely essential preconditions for a competitive  
7 market. We say none of these preconditions are actually  
8 in effect in the organized markets today. You have to  
9 have all of them, at least. As an economist, I would  
10 say that at least these seven preconditions, they are  
11 necessary, if not necessarily sufficient conditions for  
12 perfect competition, but at least it would get us a long  
13 way down the road.

14 I would refer back to my presentation yesterday  
15 for much more details on each one of them.

16 As I said yesterday, we are not optimistic that  
17 we are going to get any real improvements in these  
18 markets. There are entities that are making so much  
19 money in the organized markets that are out there that  
20 their resources are nearly unlimited in trying to fight  
21 the kinds of things that we think need to be done. It  
22 is just an overwhelming resource, human as well as  
23 financial resources against us.

24 FERC has said that it understands that there are  
25 real problems. I compliment FERC for that. I do not

1 see anybody from FERC here today, maybe there are and I  
2 do not recognize -- oh, okay. But I compliment FERC for  
3 that. But what I really want to say is that FERC's  
4 actions are great, FERC's talk is great, but the actions  
5 are what are really going to count, and what we are  
6 going to be looking for is what kinds of things are  
7 actually being done to move us in that way.

8 I would like to be optimistic, but right now I  
9 am not that optimistic.

10 I want to emphasize, also, that these are not  
11 self-correcting problems. The stakeholder process  
12 within the organized markets is broken. It is stacked  
13 in the favor of the generators. The consuming side,  
14 whether you make it end use consumers or whether you  
15 take Ed's people and the public power and the co-ops and  
16 end use consumers together, and they just simply do not  
17 have enough clout within the stakeholder process to be  
18 able to get what they need, or at least to stop what  
19 they do not want.

20 So, it is just not going to be a situation that  
21 is self correcting, it is going to take somebody to take  
22 some real action, FERC or maybe the FTC, some help from  
23 the FTC.

24 What I want to, though, emphasize today, though,  
25 is this opposition that is coming, and I want to say

1 that this is something that has us scared, because we do  
2 not think that the opposition is being appreciated  
3 enough by folks that need to take the actions to fix  
4 things. I really want to say that the opposition is not  
5 just with my members, not just with the large, members,  
6 I'm going to talk about the small consumers, also.

7 Certainly there are some people that are very  
8 happy with the markets, there always are. This is a big  
9 country, we have a lot of people. But both at the large  
10 and small customers are not doing well.

11 We put some data into a filing at FERC, it is on  
12 our website, that is LCON.org, it is called Supplemental  
13 Comments to FERC's February 27th conference, and it gave  
14 several pages of rather detailed information that was  
15 collected by a nationally recognized research firm, TQS  
16 out of Atlanta, and there are some findings in there  
17 that I think are extremely important. This cuts across.  
18 They looked at nearly a thousand large customers in all  
19 the markets, both restructured and in traditional  
20 markets.

21 The data that they presented, the data that is  
22 in our filing, vividly show that the failure to achieve  
23 the expectations significantly changed the way that  
24 large consumers are viewing restructuring today. The  
25 change. For the past nine years, the customer service

1 scores in regulated states are considerably higher than  
2 those in restructured states for every factor that was  
3 measured by TQS.

4 All factors have improved in the regulated  
5 states, but there has been very, very little improvement  
6 in the restructured states. Almost none. I mean, it  
7 went from 55 to 57 percent in the overall.

8 Then the results for the improvements in the  
9 price satisfaction category, and much more detail is in  
10 our filing, if you get it, shows that it is almost  
11 exactly the same for both restructured and  
12 unrestructured, which says it is not just price that is  
13 causing the opposition from the large customers, it is  
14 much more than price. It is all these other things that  
15 went along with it.

16 What we found particularly disconcerting are the  
17 very poor scores in there in the restructured states for  
18 assistance in adopting new electro technologies and  
19 other energy efficiency matters. This is something that  
20 really surprised us. We thought that not only would  
21 real competition in electricity bring about competitive  
22 prices, but it would also bring about technological  
23 innovation. It would make us move from a time, like in  
24 the telephone industry, when you could have any phone  
25 you wanted, as long as it was black, it had a rotary

1 dial and it sat on a horizontal surface, to what we have  
2 today in telecom of a wide array of technical products.  
3 Just all over. Just staggering. We just haven't seen  
4 that.

5 We are still using meters on residential houses  
6 in the United States of a technology that was in the  
7 1930s, if not in the 1920s. It is just we have not seen  
8 the technological innovation.

9 There was another survey by J. D. Power, a very  
10 well-known survey, and from the press that I read about  
11 this, it talked about the business customer satisfaction  
12 with the utilities has improved for the third  
13 consecutive year. I said, well, that is great, isn't  
14 that wonderful. However, the average utility scores in  
15 the west and the south were higher than in the east and  
16 the midwest. Where has the restructuring gone on? In  
17 the east and the midwest, not in the south and the west.

18 The senior director for J. D. Power said, we  
19 always see this profile of the difference between the  
20 west and the south versus the east and the midwest, and  
21 he said there are some strong company image scores in  
22 the east and midwest, referring to PPL and Mid-America,  
23 but those aren't the ones that had done all the  
24 restructuring, but there are fewer than in other  
25 regions.

1           The opposition is not limited to just large  
2 industrial stuff, and I am not going to go into great  
3 detail on this sort of stuff, but I urge you to look at  
4 it very carefully. I mean, it cuts across a whole lot  
5 of lines, and if you haven't followed this opposition, I  
6 urge you to do so.

7           Cato, which is usually a very market oriented  
8 organization, came out with the rethinking electric  
9 restructuring, I guess it was close to a couple of years  
10 ago now. APPA, we talked about that a lot yesterday  
11 here, has done a series of I forget, 12, 13, 14 studies,  
12 and if you have not looked at them, I urge you to do so.  
13 They are very, very well done studies.

14           Progress & Freedom, you would never call them a  
15 liberal organization, basically put out and said  
16 electricity restructuring, what went wrong, and  
17 basically said if we can't fix it, we ought to scrap it.  
18 Nobel laureate and columnist Vernon Smith wrote a Wall  
19 Street Journal article that was an op-ed piece.

20           Carnegie Mellon Professors Lave and Apt along  
21 with one of their graduate students authored Lessons  
22 from Failure of the U.S. Electric Restructuring. The  
23 Alliance of State Leaders Protecting Electric Customers,  
24 I do not know the correct name, presented comments to  
25 the task force that are quite interesting.

1           New York Times ran a whole series of articles.  
2           This is not low-level kinds of opposition. This is  
3           pretty high opposition.

4           It has not just been like I said with the large.  
5           The small customers have also jumped in very, very  
6           strongly, primarily in the areas of FERC jurisdictional  
7           alliances and RTOs. I mentioned yesterday Maryland and  
8           I am not going to spend a whole lot more time on  
9           Maryland again today, other than to say they are the  
10          poster child for the opposition.

11          Maryland faced up to a 72 percent rate increase  
12          and it just brought the wrath of consumers all over the  
13          place. We can all argue, well, there was a long price  
14          freeze and then gas prices went up and all of that, the  
15          bottom line was rates went up 72 percent, and the second  
16          governor was lost to electricity issues as far as I am  
17          concerned. The first was Ray Davis in California, after  
18          the rebellion there, and the second was in Maryland.

19          The legislature took all kinds of actions, tried  
20          to fire the commission, and this sort of thing. They  
21          did block the constellation, the proposed constellation,  
22          SB&L merger. They got a new governor, now we have a new  
23          chairman of the commission and several new  
24          commissioners.

25          It is not just Maryland, and let me take a

1 little bit of time in some other states where there is  
2 some opposition. In Connecticut, CL&P rates increased  
3 by over 70 percent. The Attorney General proposed  
4 legislation to allow the state power authority to build  
5 new generation, which is clearly a movement back toward  
6 regulation. The governor pushed for disclosure of  
7 supply bids and a whole variety of other things. The  
8 AGs of Connecticut and Massachusetts together have filed  
9 now several complaints on the ISO New England's  
10 capacity, forward capacity market, LICAP I think it's  
11 called. That is far from over. There is just a  
12 tremendous rebellion there.

13 In Illinois, if you haven't followed it, there  
14 was a 30 gigawatt reverse power option for last fall,  
15 for sales beginning in 2007. Prices went up very  
16 substantially. The Attorney General there asked the  
17 Illinois Supreme Court to quote the options, but the  
18 contracts had already been signed and they couldn't do  
19 that. Legislature is now close to passing an extended  
20 rate freeze for another year.

21 The Illinois utilities, that's Excelon and  
22 Ameren said it would lead to bankruptcy. John Rowe, the  
23 CEO of Excelon said he would fight the rate freeze like  
24 a trapped rat. This is the kind of emotion that is  
25 going on.

1           The Illinois lieutenant governor asked the ICC  
2 to investigate overpaid executives. The AG has filed a  
3 complaint with FERC alleging that suppliers had price  
4 manipulation and things along this line. These are not  
5 pretty pictures. These are, you know, governors right  
6 on down within the states.

7           In Maine, there is a wide range of business  
8 groups and press lawyers just oppressed for the entities  
9 and for the state of Maine just to pull out of NEPOOL or  
10 the ISO New England. The Maine Public Service  
11 Commission conducted a study of doing that, and by the  
12 way, the trade press today reports that a special  
13 investigative body has now recommended that they do pull  
14 out of NEPOOL. So, that is updated as of today.

15           The staff has recommended turning Maine into an  
16 electrical island, or tying it in with New Brunswick and  
17 signing a memoranda of understanding laying out how to  
18 cooperate with Canada rather than any more within ISO  
19 New England.

20           New Jersey: 43 of the 80 members of the state  
21 assembly signed a resolution asking the Board of  
22 Utilities to reject a merger of Exelon and PSEG. The  
23 merger was withdrawn and I think that is over now.  
24 There were a lot of other things, but this event has  
25 opened up the Public Service Commission in New Jersey to

1 understand really the operations of PJM in an L&P  
2 environment.

3 Ameristeel, which is one of the Alcon member  
4 companies, closed down a major melting facility in New  
5 Jersey, and the New Jersey Commission and governors and  
6 the Economic Development Office have become extremely  
7 active and they are getting even more active.

8 There are other states, too, I am not going to  
9 go on with many of them. Michigan is considering simply  
10 returning to regulation. Pennsylvania was initially one  
11 of the strongest supporters of PJM and of the  
12 restructuring that took place in that area, but  
13 residential prices have risen very substantially. Two  
14 other companies, Alcoa and Occidental Chemical have shut  
15 down major facilities in the PJM area, due to power cost  
16 increases, and this has started to catch the attention  
17 of economic development people. It has also started to  
18 catch the attention of the Office of Consumer Advocates.  
19 They have been organized and as recently as just last  
20 week they have done joint filings at FERC asking for  
21 substantial increases in market monitoring and things  
22 along this line. I think I mentioned Connecticut  
23 before, so that is a duplication there.

24 As I said, we were concerned, such opposition,  
25 in our view, is not going to turn out to be ways of fine

1 tuning those markets into truly competitive ones. The  
2 opposition generally results, in our view, in steps away  
3 from competition rather than steps toward competition.

4           However, as I have to say here, given today's  
5 choices, if what you have is today's organized markets,  
6 this is probably the best way to go, but that is not the  
7 way we are recommending. We are still saying we want to  
8 see competition and we would like to see some real  
9 actions very soon. We still believe that the real or  
10 true competition will offer the savvy customers real  
11 options, it will allow customers to be able to do the  
12 kinds of things that we think are very important for  
13 them to do.

14           We are not optimistic, however, that we are  
15 going to see these substantial changes to get there. It  
16 is a very, very major job. It has taken a long time to  
17 get here and we just do not have a long time to get it.  
18 But unfortunately, in our view, the rebellion is just  
19 growing, and growing so rapidly, that if there are not  
20 very substantial changes made very, very quickly, we  
21 just do not know what the results are going to be.

22           So, we believe, as we have said over and over,  
23 that real or true competition would be the best way of  
24 meeting consumers' needs; however, we point out again  
25 that today's markets, and we have been saying this for

1 years, today's markets are far from competitive, and in  
2 a way they are getting worse. Adding things like the  
3 capacity markets and very poorly structured ancillary  
4 services market and things like that are simply making  
5 things worse rather than better.

6 We believe that today's market structure is not  
7 competitive, and on top of that we do not believe it is  
8 sustainable. The opposition is in such a way that we  
9 simply cannot -- it cannot continue.

10 We think that it will be very difficult to fix  
11 it. Actions taken like those in Maryland and Illinois,  
12 which I mentioned, and I realize I did not mention  
13 Virginia, but I think Ed just did, to a very substantial  
14 movement back to competition for the Commonwealth of  
15 Virginia and other states will continue until these  
16 markets are fixed. Like I said, we do not think that we  
17 have a lot of time left.

18 The real problem to us is that neither the  
19 traditional regulation nor today's organized markets  
20 have an end use customer focus. Neither are expected to  
21 meet consumers' needs and neither do meet consumers'  
22 needs.

23 The real challenge, though, is going to be to  
24 find a way to truly respond to the needs of consumers.  
25 It is difficult, I am not optimistic, FERC does not have

1 a track record of responding to consumers' needs, that  
2 is just simply the way we have looked at it and looked  
3 at it for a long time, and so I leave the FTC with the  
4 challenge of saying, please come help us.

5 Thank you very much for the opportunity to be  
6 there and I will look forward to questions later.

7 MR. BUSHNELL: Thank you, John. Our next  
8 panelist is Anthony Mansfield from Heller Ehrman, LLP.

9 MR. MANSFIELD: Good afternoon, and thank you to  
10 John and the folks here at the FTC for inviting me to  
11 participate today. I am an attorney at Heller Ehrman  
12 here in Washington, D.C. I think I am here, though, not  
13 because of my association with Heller, but rather  
14 because I spent approximately the last four years  
15 working with the CFTC here in Washington as a trial  
16 attorney, and I was focused for almost my entire time  
17 concentrating on allegations of manipulation in the  
18 energy markets.

19 I will mention that I was not here yesterday,  
20 but when I did arrive today, I was picking up of the  
21 packets that are out there on the hall table and I was  
22 happy to find one that was entitled Manipulation and  
23 Mirages: How Eroding Legal Protections Lax Regulatory  
24 Oversight Harm Consumers. I then flipped through it and  
25 I saw my name prominently featured as part of the

1 revolving door out of the CFTC into private practice.  
2 So, it was a nice way for me to start the afternoon.

3 MR. TATUM: There is something for everybody.

4 MR. MANSFIELD: There is something there for  
5 everybody in there I am told. I did want today, having  
6 spoken with the folks on the panel and with Tim, to try  
7 and talk a little bit about some of the things that in  
8 my recent experience the government, in this case the  
9 CFTC, has been doing in the energy markets to try and  
10 deal with issues about potential manipulation, and to  
11 try and obviously protect the integrity of those  
12 markets.

13 Given the fact that the focus of the panel today  
14 is on electricity, I thought that it would be  
15 appropriate for me to talk about natural gas, which is  
16 obviously one of the fuel sources for the electricity  
17 markets.

18 I think that in my time at the agency, there was  
19 a number of things that were going on that I heard Ed  
20 referring to and I took or I was encouraged by that, and  
21 that was this idea of, one, who is going to be the cop  
22 on the beat in any of these energy markets, and whoever  
23 that was going to be, it needed to be someone who both  
24 understood the market and understood the data that was  
25 flowing through those markets.

1           And at least it was my experience that the CFTC,  
2           and our sister agency at the time, the FERC, was making  
3           tremendous strides to understand in this case the  
4           natural gas markets from the CFTC's perspective, and to  
5           be making a meaningful difference in terms of trying to  
6           protect the integrity of the prices in those markets,  
7           but this concept of manipulation and the impact that it  
8           can have on a savvy consumer was what I was ultimately  
9           trying to sort of put some thoughts together, and I  
10          think that from the CFTC's perspective, the markets that  
11          it spends a lot of time looking at and policing are  
12          markets that serve a number of different functions, and  
13          probably the most relevant one from a savvy consumer  
14          standpoint is the price discovery function. That is  
15          these markets and the prices that trade in these markets  
16          are obviously expected to and do provide signals about  
17          the larger supply and demand issues that are going on in  
18          the market, and therefore certainly any effort or any  
19          attempt to manipulate those prices has ramifications not  
20          just to the prices themselves, but to the integrity of  
21          that market as a source of information about prices and  
22          a source to consumers who may be trying to make  
23          decisions about whether to be using, in this case  
24          natural gas, or for example to be using some alternative  
25          fuel in terms of the production of electricity.

1           In terms of what the agency, the CFTC, has been  
2 doing, there was obviously traditionally an expectation  
3 that the CFTC's focus was principally on futures  
4 markets, where obviously traditionally also a lot of the  
5 price discovery went on.

6           I think, though, through a process of  
7 litigation, unfortunately the CFTC was also challenged  
8 on a number of occasions as to whether it had authority  
9 that extended beyond the futures markets, and in a  
10 series of cases, there have been decisions that  
11 acknowledged that, putting aside, as a matter of policy  
12 where the CFTC seems to be going, it certainly has  
13 authority to be in the physical markets as well.

14           I think that certainly it was my expectation as  
15 someone who was working at the CFTC that the price  
16 discovery function was not limited to the futures  
17 markets, but that certainly there were in terms of what  
18 I was hearing from the people that participated in those  
19 markets, a price discovery going on in physical markets  
20 as well.

21           So, some of the things that the agency was doing  
22 in the last four years, that I had a chance to be a part  
23 of, were focused heavily in the natural gas markets and  
24 they were all focused on conduct that was described as  
25 attempts to manipulate natural gas price indices, and

1 here, there was a whole industry of outside entities  
2 that were taking the prices that were trading in the  
3 physical natural gas markets, and compiling those into  
4 index prices which were then in turn being used as the  
5 pricing mechanisms for such contracts, and certainly it  
6 was my experience that a lot of the utilities were using  
7 those index prices to price contracts because there was  
8 an expectation, or at least a hope, that those indices  
9 were an accurate reflection of where prices were trading  
10 at generally.

11 I think the number of public settlements that  
12 are now out from the CFTC's what began as an  
13 industry-wide investigation, that there was a tremendous  
14 amount of activity within the natural gas markets where  
15 participants were submitting information to these  
16 publications, and what they were trying to do is they  
17 were trying to ultimately drive where the index price  
18 was setting.

19 And again, in the public sentiments that came  
20 out, this was being accomplished in any number of  
21 different ways, altering trades, making up trades,  
22 inflating volumes, everything to try and ultimately  
23 direct or capture a certain index price, recognizing  
24 that that index price was then also being used as a  
25 trigger on financial contracts that that same

1 participant may put on to try to benefit from their  
2 behavior.

3           So, this was an investigation that I think that  
4 certainly by the time that I was leaving the agency, I  
5 think that there are public settlements against  
6 companies as well as individual traders that number in  
7 the dozens. There are, I think at this point civil  
8 monetary penalties that have been assessed that are in  
9 excess or close to \$300 million.

10           So, this was a prime example from my experience  
11 of an entity within the government trying to go in and  
12 to react to and look at and ultimately to assess  
13 penalties for conduct that was an attempt to manipulate  
14 prices, and as a result, you potentially had  
15 circumstances where prices that were being used as  
16 triggers for consumers were no longer accurately  
17 reflecting the behavior that was going on in the  
18 marketplace.

19           I think another good example that came out of  
20 the CFTC during the last four years was a number of  
21 investigations that were also looking at not necessarily  
22 the reporting of information, but were looking at  
23 traders who were trading in the natural gas markets, in  
24 particular ways that, again, were designed to try and  
25 drive or influence the direction of a price. So, it was

1 not the reporting necessarily of false information, but  
2 rather it was trading with an intention to try and exact  
3 or drive a price in a certain direction.

4           Again, I think in my experience, the CFTC had  
5 become very sensitive to, and I hope will continue to be  
6 very sensitive to the fact that the integrity of these  
7 markets is both in terms of having accurate prices, but  
8 also in terms of ensuring that these marketplaces are a  
9 source of accurate information, recognizing that it is  
10 really the information flow that is certainly as  
11 important and critical to consumers, both in terms of  
12 being able to make decisions about whether to purchase  
13 in this case natural gas, but also to be able to look at  
14 natural gas as an alternate fuel source to other things  
15 that might be out there.

16           The other point that I would certainly raise,  
17 and maybe I am reacting to the fact that I am so recent  
18 to government, is that I know there is not someone on my  
19 panel from the FERC who is here to speak on behalf of  
20 the FERC, but I would say that it was certainly my  
21 experience as well that this was a process that the FERC  
22 was working on very hard as well.

23           With EPAC 2005, certainly it is my expectation  
24 that you will see the FERC continuing to play a very  
25 active role and a very important role I think towards

1 the same end which is try and protect the integrity of  
2 the prices as one example in natural gas, but also in  
3 other markets.

4 I guess that leads me to my final thoughts,  
5 which is just in terms of whether an enforcement scheme  
6 is ultimately ineffective or the most effective way for  
7 the government to be trying to, and I think the title of  
8 our panel was protect consumers and to ensure that they  
9 are provided information, and I certainly appreciate  
10 that one of the inherent problems with enforcement is  
11 that it is after the fact. It is dealing with conduct  
12 once conduct has already occurred, and in the case of a  
13 civil scheme where you are really talking about  
14 potential civil penalties, it raises question about  
15 whether the deterrent effect is potentially as  
16 meaningful or as lasting as compared to, for example, a  
17 criminal type of circumstance.

18 I think that it is my expectation and hope that  
19 as a result of the last three, four, five years of the  
20 enforcement that has been going on in the energy  
21 markets, that you are going to have both a more  
22 sensitive regulator, but also a very current and a very  
23 educated regulator who hopefully has a fairly thorough  
24 understanding about how these markets work, and that is  
25 obviously an evolving process, but as compared to where

1 these markets were in terms of having effective cop on  
2 the beat four years ago, my hope would be that now we  
3 have certainly a cop who is in a better position to  
4 understand the markets, to understand who is in the  
5 markets, and to understand the data in those markets.

6           Having read again this piece about the eroding  
7 and lax regulatory oversight, I would also just point  
8 out a couple of things which I think are useful to keep  
9 in mind, which is there is obviously oversight that goes  
10 on through these regulatory agencies. In my agency, it  
11 was the division of market oversight and I was not a  
12 part of that, but I would note that there is certainly,  
13 I think, an ongoing effort to secure data in order to be  
14 able to understand the markets as they are functioning  
15 realtime, and the most long-standing example of that  
16 that I was aware of was obviously the large trader  
17 reporting system that occurs through the CFTC, but there  
18 are other examples that are more recent.

19           I would refer for one example to a recent speech  
20 that was given by one of the existing commissioners of  
21 the CFTC, who Darren Houson several months ago made a  
22 note of the fact that now the CFTC is on a continuous  
23 and ongoing basis receiving information from some of the  
24 electronic exchanges that are in the OTC market. So,  
25 again, there is an effort to be on top of the data, and

1 I expect to see more of that.

2 Another example which is from the perspective of  
3 an SRO, a self regulated organization as opposed to an  
4 agency, is that there was also a recent announcement by  
5 the NYMEX which dealt with natural gas as well, and  
6 there the NYMEX indicated through its members that it  
7 was going to put in place certain requirements to allow  
8 participants in the NYMEX to be able to take positions  
9 of a certain size to expiration, and it was going to  
10 require them in certain instances to disclose their  
11 entire trading position, which was both the position on  
12 the exchange as well as the positions off exchange.

13 So, again, from my perspective, I certainly had  
14 been reading about and seeing examples where I think  
15 there is an ongoing and healthy discussion about what  
16 types of data needs to be captured from a prospective  
17 standpoint, and obviously that is part of a larger  
18 discussion about who potentially is the best entity to  
19 be doing that type of oversight. But I certainly see  
20 examples of both the marketplaces in which natural gas  
21 trades, and from the agencies who have roles in terms of  
22 overseeing those markets, to figure out and to be  
23 sensitive to what information they need to be on top of,  
24 where those sources of information are, and hopefully  
25 putting in place a means of getting that information so

1 that they can be anticipating what they are seeing in  
2 the marketplace. So, with that, I will conclude.

3 MR. BUSHNELL: Thank you, Tony. I would like to  
4 Q up a question that maybe you can think about answering  
5 when we get to the panel, having to do with the  
6 definitions of market manipulation and how that is  
7 contrasted with market power. One of the things I have  
8 run into, in a previous life I was an independent market  
9 monitor at the Power Exchange in California, and it is  
10 interesting that there are these two different cultural  
11 approaches where the CFTC thinks about issues that they  
12 call manipulation, and economists in the antitrust world  
13 often cringe at the use of the word manipulation and  
14 think about things much more in terms of market power,  
15 which is basically focused on producers, and maybe  
16 buyers of the commodity, where manipulation enforcement  
17 is often focused on traders, market makers and those  
18 sorts of things.

19 I get the impression that there are not many  
20 industries where both are a big concern. Electricity is  
21 one of them, though. And, so, it is a very interesting  
22 subject about where those two concepts overlap, and how  
23 the different philosophies of enforcement, which are  
24 very different, between antitrust and what the CFTC  
25 does, how those interact with each other. So, I would

1 like to get back to that when we get to the panel.

2 MR. MANSFIELD: I am glad to have a chance to  
3 think about that one first.

4 MR. BUSHNELL: Yes, sorry to sandbag you with  
5 that, but that is one of the topics that we have been  
6 kicking around for a long, long time, and I don't know  
7 the answers to any of that.

8 I have actually been very pleased with this  
9 panel, there is a lot of interesting stuff here, and I  
10 want to take advantage of my role as moderator to hog  
11 the question and answer period a little bit at least.  
12 So, I will -- I am going to talk through a topic that I  
13 thought was a variation on the theme of savvy consumers,  
14 but actually is more closely linked to what we have  
15 heard so far than I thought it was going to be.

16 I have been thinking a lot about the issue of  
17 wholesale buyers not from the individual end user  
18 perspective, but from companies that act as the agents  
19 for the end users, basically. I call them distribution  
20 companies, they are often called load-serving entities,  
21 retailers, whatever you want to call them, but these are  
22 the companies that do their buying on the wholesale  
23 market.

24 I think it is a really important area that is  
25 underappreciated in the electricity industry. It is

1 certainly an issue in the natural gas industry, too, but  
2 because market power is so much less a concern in the  
3 national gas industry outside of pipelines, I think it  
4 is a little less critical there.

5           When I had floated this sort of title and  
6 description of what I was going to talk about, I got  
7 feedback, I think it was from Ed, about that this was  
8 some academic sounding exercise, so I feel the need to  
9 motivate the topic that this is actually a pretty  
10 important real-world topic, and that is this picture  
11 here, which unfortunately the panel cannot see, but  
12 imagine prices in California versus two other markets  
13 that I have studied. I will tilt the computer.

14           This is prices in the three organized markets,  
15 PJM, New England and California, between the period of  
16 1998 and '03. And what really stands out from this  
17 picture, obviously, is this Mount Everest of prices that  
18 you see in the middle, which is California during the  
19 crisis period of 2000 into the spring of '01.

20           I myself and colleagues have done a lot of work  
21 trying to measure the extent to which these price  
22 increases were attributable to increases in costs,  
23 marginal costs and those sorts of elements, pollution  
24 costs, those sorts of things, and to the extent they  
25 were attributed to increases in market power or changes

1 in the level of market power in the different markets.

2 One thing that comes out in this analysis is  
3 that in these three markets, although none of them could  
4 be called perfectly competitive, certainly you have the  
5 fact that California's was in a whole other realm in  
6 terms of the lack of competition, relative to these  
7 other two markets.

8 The other two markets had periods in which there  
9 were competition problems, but nothing approaching the  
10 kinds of things we saw in California.

11 So, one thing that has been motivating my  
12 research over the last three years is trying to figure  
13 out why that is. Why is it that California was so much  
14 less competitive than these other markets, when as was  
15 discussed yesterday, most of the common factors that are  
16 pointed to, customers who do not have real time meters,  
17 fixed price retail rates, tight reserve margins, all  
18 those factors actually were shared by all three of these  
19 markets during this period. Yet we see the market power  
20 being so much more severe, not just quantitatively, but  
21 qualitatively.

22 I don't have a picture of this, but one of the  
23 other effects of California is that you saw higher  
24 levels of market power in almost all levels of demand,  
25 except the very highest levels of demand, relative to

1 the eastern markets where the market power was  
2 manifested almost exclusively during the periods of very  
3 high demand.

4 So, qualitatively, the markets were competitive  
5 in different ways, and quantitatively certainly  
6 California was much less competitive, and, you know, I  
7 have been working for a long time trying to figure out  
8 why that is.

9 The answer is, back to this academic boring  
10 sounding title, I think it really comes back to the  
11 extent to which there is forward contracting in these  
12 markets. It might have been a historical fluke that  
13 these other markets were heavily covered under forward  
14 contracts as a result of the transition period, but  
15 certainly going forward as you study markets outside of  
16 the United States, one of the features that you see is  
17 that there is a very high level of price hedging in all  
18 these other markets, and that seems to have a very  
19 strong relationship to how competitive those markets  
20 are.

21 So, I, and I know a lot of other folks have come  
22 to the conclusion that a critical part of the  
23 competition equation in these markets is to have a lot  
24 of the transactions happening on the forward markets. I  
25 think this is, part of the motivation, this is part of

1 the cause of the electricity crisis, probably the  
2 primary cause of the electricity crisis in California,  
3 and I think actually it underlies a lot of the  
4 motivations for capacity markets in the eastern United  
5 States, where I think it is almost a misdiagnosis.  
6 There is fear that there is not enough money going into  
7 instruments that could finance power plants.

8 Well, long-term contracts for energy, we know,  
9 are pretty good instruments for financing power plants.  
10 But for whatever reason, it is viewed that there are not  
11 enough of those kind of contracts out there or at least  
12 in the right places to build new power plants and the  
13 response has been capacity markets, which I think may be  
14 a misguided response.

15 So, what I want to cue up, I am going to do a  
16 summary here, because I didn't think I would have time,  
17 but it looks like I will, that basically the first point  
18 is in energy markets, the key to competition or one of  
19 the real keys to competition is having a lot of fixed  
20 price forward contracting between wholesale buyers and  
21 wholesale sellers.

22 However, in the United States at least, retail  
23 competition is not what some folks thought it was going  
24 to be, and so what wholesale markets are in the United  
25 States, in both natural gas and electricity, is a

1 dynamic between let's call them market-based sellers, if  
2 you do not want to call them deregulated, and regulated  
3 buyers. Distribution companies who are buying on behest  
4 of their end use customers, but are themselves  
5 regulated. States are really searching for a mechanism  
6 that can reconcile this issue. How do you make a  
7 regulated buyer of electricity care about the wholesale  
8 energy price or at least care about it in the right way?

9 I think some of the regulatory and maybe just  
10 institutional legacies of regulating electricity  
11 companies seem to be contributing to this perceived  
12 problem. I think it is a real problem that there are  
13 not enough contracts being signed. I am going to ask Ed  
14 later, and I would actually like to ask the whole panel  
15 what, you know, whether they believe in this myth that  
16 there are not enough wholesale power contracts being  
17 signed by load-serving entities, whether that is true,  
18 and if it is true, what they think the source of the  
19 problem is.

20 I had just thought of the issue of what exactly  
21 the role of co-ops are and how their incentives are  
22 different from regulated utilities. I am sure we will  
23 hear from Ed that they operate much better than  
24 regulated utilities as wholesale market buyers and we  
25 will see if there is any disagreement to that

1 perception.

2 MR. TATUM: That's right.

3 MR. BUSHNELL: So, the big problem here is  
4 getting wholesale buyers to sign contracts, especially  
5 when they are regulated and they maybe on the surface do  
6 not care about prices. Why hedge prices if you can just  
7 pass them through, if you have a regulatory guarantee  
8 that you will recover your costs.

9 So, that's where I am going. What I want to do  
10 is just talk a little bit about the underlying  
11 competition theory behind this, and that is basically  
12 idea that when you are a generator and you sell power on  
13 a forward contract, at a fixed price, if you sell it at  
14 an index to a spot price, that does not help a whole  
15 lot, but when you lock into a price, a fixed price ahead  
16 of time, you are just much less interested in trying to  
17 raise the spot price, because you are not selling  
18 anything, or not selling much on the spot market  
19 anymore.

20 So, the whole idea of market power is you reduce  
21 your output to raise the spot price, but if you are not  
22 going to sell anything on the spot market, it is a loser  
23 to reduce your output to raise the spot price because  
24 you already locked in a forward price. So, behavior on  
25 spot markets is very much influenced by how much sellers

1 have sold at fixed prices in forward markets.

2 It also gives this weird game theory dynamic  
3 where basically if one seller sells contracts in a  
4 forward market, it is a signal, if it is a public  
5 contract, it is a signal to all of the competitors that  
6 this company is going to act very aggressively on the  
7 spot market. It is going to compete pretty  
8 aggressively, and that threatens the other competitors  
9 into also wanting to sign forward contracts.

10 So, there is, I think, a meritorious dynamic  
11 that starts to create itself, when there is a lot of  
12 forward market activity in markets, and that is kind of  
13 a dynamic we would like to see in electricity markets,  
14 but for whatever reason we are not seeing enough of.

15 There is an interesting related point that since  
16 we are at the FTC I wanted to bring up having to do with  
17 how this relates to vertical integration. One of the  
18 things you see internationally that is happening is more  
19 and more re-integration, and this is not the vertical  
20 concern that most people talk about electricity where it  
21 is ownership of generation and transmission, but  
22 integration between retailing and generation, which is a  
23 big issue in the petroleum industry, where some states  
24 do not like to see big oil-owned gas stations.

25 There has been a lot of literature about

1 vertical integration between retailing and wholesaling  
2 in the petroleum industry, and usually the dynamic works  
3 where you think about a trade-off between eliminating  
4 this thing called double marginalization where there is  
5 an inefficiency if you have two firms with market power  
6 selling down to each other in a vertical stream, versus  
7 the risk of raising rivals' costs. A vertical  
8 integrated firm might want to try and keep product away  
9 from its other retail competitors, and all of these  
10 models, like the models that have been applied to the  
11 petroleum industry, focus on a paradigm in which the  
12 retailer buys stuff from the wholesale market, thinks  
13 about the price it paid and then marks it up and sells  
14 it to the consumer.

15           It is a paradigm that fits, the timing fits the  
16 model of a gas station. They get delivery, they post  
17 their prices on the street. It fits grocery stores, it  
18 fits a lot of retailing, but it does not fit the utility  
19 industry really well. In the utility industry, the  
20 common model is there is some kind of subscription that  
21 is made. You sign up a customer for some period of time  
22 under some kind of contract, and in many cases, that  
23 contract is for a fixed price, for some duration of  
24 time. And in that sense, a vertical integrated firm  
25 now, when it signs up retailers, is actually taking on a

1 form of fixed price forward obligation.

2 If I sign up a customer and I guarantee them a  
3 price for two years, that's like selling power on a  
4 forward market literal contract for two years. So, in  
5 that sense, there is perhaps a positive aspect to  
6 vertical integration between generation and retailing  
7 that you do not see in other markets where the timing is  
8 reversed.

9 I also want to throw that out to the panelists  
10 who may or may not agree. I know Frank is still arguing  
11 with me about this point. So --

12 Let me just give you a couple of pictures that  
13 is going to try to motivate why I think contracts played  
14 such a big role in the differences between electricity  
15 and market performance. This is the first time I have  
16 ever been at a conference where somebody has presented  
17 my slides before me. You actually saw some of these  
18 yesterday, but I am going to give it a different  
19 emphasis.

20 So, what we have done is we have looked at all  
21 sorts of different models of competition, one of which  
22 is perfect competition, which we do not necessarily  
23 expect to see, but we would sure like to get as close to  
24 as possible, and it is definitely something that we want  
25 to know how far away from we are if we can.

1           In the electricity industry, we can do a much  
2 better job of measuring that sort of thing than in most  
3 other industries. So, what we have done is an exercise  
4 of trying to look through detailed data of market  
5 outcomes, input costs and all those sorts of things, and  
6 basically reconstruct a hypothetical competitive  
7 outcome, and then also look at other types of oligopoly  
8 outcomes, which just means imperfect competition between  
9 firms that are not colluding.

10           There is an economic theory that basically says  
11 these outcomes can range anywhere between perfect  
12 competition and at the high side a form of competition  
13 called Cournot which is conveniently much easier to  
14 calculate than other types of models.

15           So, the idea is basically you can talk about  
16 market rules, you can talk about market monitoring,  
17 restricting your ability to bid, two times what they bid  
18 off peak and the types of things that Frank talked about  
19 yesterday, but really what those restrictions do is they  
20 place the outcomes somewhere in this gray area between  
21 the balance of perfect competition and the worst that  
22 unilateral competition or unilateral market power can  
23 give you.

24           But when you start overlaying contracts into  
25 this market, what you have is a reduction in the range,

1 so that the range between what the unilateral market  
2 power outcome might be and the competitive outcome  
3 becomes much reduced, and I would argue the scope for  
4 the impact of market rules gets reduced, because the  
5 market structure is taking over in terms of its  
6 influence on market outcomes.

7 So, here are some pictures about the retail and  
8 generation relationship between markets, and the  
9 critical thing to remember here, in 1999, and I am  
10 studying '99, what is interesting is we started this  
11 project around 2001, 2002, where basically the  
12 perception was PJM was a great success, California was a  
13 great disaster, New England was somewhere in between,  
14 but people were not very unhappy with New England. We  
15 started off sort of saying, well, why do people like  
16 these eastern markets and they did not like California?  
17 Now, you know, I am at this conference where everybody  
18 is complaining about PJM, and so it is an interesting  
19 question about whether these increases are actually --  
20 how much these increases that we have been hearing about  
21 are due to increased market power, and how much are due  
22 to rises in costs. This is actually a reasonably  
23 knowable thing. I haven't done it, but I am hoping some  
24 folks do. I have actually worked with the New England  
25 ISO on models like this, so I assume they are doing

1 something like that.

2 Back in '99, though, what we had was a feature  
3 where most of the generation had yet to be divested or  
4 was transferred to merchant affiliates of the same  
5 holding company. So, what you had were firms that were  
6 integrating into both supply and retailing, and  
7 importantly their retailing was under a fixed rate. So,  
8 they were limited at the price they could charge on the  
9 retail level, they couldn't just pass on wholesale power  
10 costs, at least not immediately.

11 What you have in PJM is relative balance between  
12 suppliers and consumers. New England is an interesting  
13 case where there are two big suppliers, and by the way,  
14 concentration of supply, traditional antitrust ways of  
15 thinking about market structure, PJM is actually the  
16 most concentrated market of the restructured markets in  
17 the United States. By traditional antitrust measures,  
18 it should be the worst from competition perspectives,  
19 and that it was not means that we need to think about  
20 some other dimensions.

21 New England is not so great either, we had two  
22 big suppliers in 1999, one was Northeast Utilities,  
23 which subsequently sold off its generation the next  
24 year, and the other was PG&E which had just bought into  
25 this market. What is interesting, though, is that these

1 two big generators in the market were also even bigger  
2 retailers. Again, in this market, they had restrained  
3 ability to raise retail prices, or in the case of PG&E,  
4 they had taken on an obligation to serve their customers  
5 at a prenegotiated price. They couldn't raise prices.

6 So, you had big suppliers in this market who had  
7 an even bigger incentive to actually keep prices low.  
8 In fact, in this market, what you can see in markets  
9 where a firm is both a big generator and a big buyer and  
10 an even bigger buyer than a seller? It is an incentive  
11 to want to lower prices, but you have to have the right  
12 ability to do that. You have to be able to basically  
13 flood the market with generation in order to influence  
14 prices down.

15 You do see a little of this in New England. In  
16 California, what you have is two really big retailers,  
17 PG&E and Edison, which sold off almost all of their  
18 generation. So, while California on the supply side is  
19 relatively unconcentrated, actually the least  
20 concentrated market in the United States, you also have  
21 all of these sellers with almost no retail obligations  
22 at all. Where the firms that do have the retail  
23 obligations, do not have much generation left, and the  
24 generation they did have left was all baseload, hydro,  
25 nuclear, that sort of thing. It is hard to flood the

1 market with generation that would be in the market  
2 anyways at all hours.

3 So, the ability of these firms to protect  
4 themselves on the wholesale market was very limited.  
5 The incentives of the firms who were sellers were very  
6 strong to actually raise prices on the spot market.

7 So, what we have done, I showed you the sort of  
8 conceptual picture here, is try to calculate these  
9 bounds numerically, looking back at hour by hour market  
10 outcomes, and this is the pictures that were shown  
11 yesterday. I want to highlight a couple of things.

12 The top lines here, the solid black line is the  
13 actual prices and the sort of lighter gray line traces  
14 what this Cornell equilibrium, the worst case kind of  
15 unilateral market power would be.

16 At the higher demand levels, as you go to the  
17 right of the screen in this graph, you get to the point  
18 where demand is getting higher and higher as a  
19 percentage of the peak for that summer.

20 What you see is as demand gets tighter, the  
21 actual market outcomes approach Cournot and actually  
22 match Cournot reasonably well. This is, again, assuming  
23 no contractual relationships at all, no retail  
24 obligations taken on by generators in this market, which  
25 in California, was the case. The generators did not

1 have any kind of retail obligation.

2 Now, in New England, what we did is we looked at  
3 what if all the sellers in this market had no retail  
4 obligations at all, and that is where you get a Cournot  
5 outcome that is way above the actual market price.  
6 Again, it is a concentrated market. If you looked at  
7 just the traditional antitrust market structure factors,  
8 you get a really uncompetitive outcome. PJM, it is even  
9 worse. Basically those eight firms that were the  
10 dominant suppliers in PJM, if they wanted to, probably  
11 could have set the price at the price cap almost all the  
12 time. But they did not want to, because they were large  
13 buyers on this market as well as large sellers, and a  
14 lot of these times at low demand, they may have been  
15 buying more than they were selling. So, you are not  
16 interested in raising prices when you are buying more  
17 than you are selling, you are interested in lowering  
18 them if you can.

19 So, what we did then is we threw in the vertical  
20 arrangements, at least the ones that we knew, the ones  
21 that were public that would happen with the sales of  
22 these generation units and also reflected the vertical  
23 relationships between generation and retail.

24 What you get is this bound, the theoretical  
25 upper bound on competition is greatly reduced and

1 actually maps reasonably well to the actual price  
2 outcomes again. PJM, again, you see market power is  
3 actually rising quite a bit at high levels. This was  
4 1999, this was a summer in which there were several  
5 hours at a thousand dollars in the PJM market. The  
6 price actually averaged \$100 during that summer in one  
7 of the months, but it was one month and the firms were  
8 relatively covered, so there wasn't the kind of  
9 financial crisis that we saw in California from these  
10 high prices.

11           Again, when you throw in the vertical  
12 arrangements, you get a substantial reduction in this  
13 upper bound of what market power can give you and it  
14 matches the outcomes reasonably well. So, these  
15 pictures were spun yesterday sort of saying, yeah, these  
16 markets are reasonably competitive. I want to say that  
17 this is what the market would look like if you did not  
18 have the forward contracts in PJM. It would be really  
19 ugly. So, what appears to be driving a lot of this is  
20 the fact that firms who are able to drive up prices do  
21 not necessarily want to because of their forward  
22 commitments in the market.

23           Now, an interesting question that I haven't  
24 looked at is whether those, you know, we looked at 1999  
25 in part because of data availability on what kinds of

1 commitments these firms have taken on. To the extent  
2 these commitments change, and we have the end of retail  
3 price freezes sort of rolling in in all of these eastern  
4 markets, it is an interesting question to see how that  
5 has affected firms' behaviors and whether that is  
6 contributing to some of the complaints that we are  
7 seeing in some of these markets now.

8 This is a unique talk, I have two summary slides  
9 in one talk. The punch line is, again, that forward  
10 contracts matter. I wanted to convince you that we  
11 really want to see wholesale buyers, either vertically  
12 integrated and not really able to easily raise prices to  
13 their retailers or somehow signing fixed price  
14 contracts. That's easier said than done when we are  
15 dealing with a market world that buyers are regulated  
16 distribution companies.

17 So, the question is how do you do that? How do  
18 you give them an incentive to hedge forward prices?  
19 Well, one idea that economists like to talk about as  
20 incent of regulation is just give them a rigid price gap  
21 and say, look, I do not care what happens, you can only  
22 charge your customers 10 cents a kilowatt hour. That  
23 gives the company a really strong incentive, you would  
24 think, to hedge their price risk. They have all these  
25 customers on the one side, and they cannot raise prices

1 for them on the supply side, boy, they have a lot of  
2 risk if they do not hedge that.

3 Unfortunately, what happens if the actual  
4 wholesale price rises above that rigid price gap and the  
5 company has some kind of obligation to serve its  
6 customers and can argue in court that it has a right and  
7 an ability to cover those costs, even if it had  
8 negotiated some kind of price gap. See California for  
9 that story.

10 You end up with a bankrupt distribution company  
11 that stops paying for its generation and you have  
12 suppliers that are not that interested in generating to  
13 a market where they are not getting paid.

14 So, an alternative that was proposed by San  
15 Diego Gas and Electric in 1999, was let's come up with  
16 some kind of benchmark regulation where we go out and  
17 sign forward contracts, and if it turns out that our  
18 contracts are cheaper than the subsequent index price,  
19 there is a bonus paid to our shareholders for being  
20 smart and for buying in the forward market.

21 It sounds like a good idea, and this is  
22 something that we see occasionally on natural gas, where  
23 natural gas companies, same thing, how do you give them  
24 incentive to hedge retail prices, or wholesale prices?  
25 Well, you can gauge them against a benchmark. The

1 problem is that some of these companies are really big  
2 buyers, and so they themselves can influence that  
3 benchmark. We heard some, you know, some talk about the  
4 natural gas indices, which certainly seemed to lose  
5 their accuracy, let's say, during that period, and I  
6 think a big contributor to this was the fact that  
7 certain critical regulatory mechanisms like the price  
8 cap in California, the electricity wholesale price cap  
9 were linked to these indices.

10           Whereas perhaps in 1995, companies all had a  
11 joint interest in having the indices accurately reflect  
12 wholesale prices. Part of it was that they did not have  
13 a direct economic interest in the index looking high,  
14 and when you tie a regulatory outcome to these indices,  
15 then the incentives to try and distort the indices I  
16 think really go up. That is what could happen with  
17 these kind of benchmark regulations.

18           In the case of San Diego, the concern was, well,  
19 okay, if we award San Diego based on an ex-post  
20 comparison of their contract price and say the Power  
21 Exchange Southern California price. Well, they are the  
22 second biggest buyer in Southern California, so what do  
23 you have when an auction outcome where both the sellers  
24 and the buyers actually do better when the price is  
25 high? That was kind of an auction problem that

1 economists haven't quite solved.

2           So, there is this issue of being able to  
3 influence the index, and it is tough in a lot of  
4 industries where you have really large distribution  
5 companies to find indices that are not subject of  
6 distortion by the buyers.

7           So, where does that leave us? Well, one option  
8 is retail competition, actually. That was sort of one  
9 of the ideas. When you look at a list of what retailers  
10 are actually supposed to do with electricity, it is hard  
11 to come up with anything that makes any sense, and this  
12 is sort of the list that John was showing you about the  
13 normal things about a savvy consumer. They do not make  
14 sense in electricity. Shopping around, well, the wire  
15 is coming into your house.

16           What they do, what retailers could do is provide  
17 risk management in a way, and in a well-functioning  
18 retail market, theoretically, these retailers would have  
19 a pretty strong incentive to try to hedge their price  
20 risk. So, retail competition, I think, if there is any  
21 justification for retail competition, it is to try and  
22 solve this problem of how to give the wholesale buyers  
23 an incentive to hedge their wholesale costs and to care  
24 about wholesale costs.

25           Absent that, we have these other mechanisms that

1 are being experimented with, like the basic generation  
2 service auctions that we have seen in New Jersey,  
3 Illinois and other places. What is interesting is I  
4 come from California where we have a very untransparent  
5 mechanism that is evolving, which is we let the  
6 utilities kind of negotiate their own deals, the PUC is  
7 overseeing it in a very ad hoc way and we are hoping it  
8 does not result in too wasteful an outcome and it kind  
9 of looks like the old regulatory process, in a sense.

10 So, the BGS option looks pretty attractive in  
11 comparison to that model, and yet there is a lot of  
12 unhappiness with BGS. I guess I do not know how much of  
13 that is just a desire to shoot the messenger, the BGS  
14 auction is giving you a price, you do not like the price  
15 and how much of that is the auction and how much that is  
16 the underlying market structure is a good question.

17 I think one issue that has not been talked about  
18 nearly enough, is not so much the fact that we are  
19 holding an auction for the retail service, but what it  
20 is we are auctioning off. In these auctions in Illinois  
21 and New Jersey, basically the obligation that is being  
22 taken on by the seller is a requirements contract to  
23 serve all comers at a fixed price for three years, let  
24 us say, for some fixed duration of time. So, when you  
25 are a winner in the auction, you are saying, okay, I

1 will charge a rate of 11 cents, and anybody who wants to  
2 migrate back, I have to serve them, and plus if it is  
3 really hot, prices will go up and everybody will be  
4 using more electricity. So, there is a strong  
5 correlation between prices and the number of customers,  
6 number of megawatts I need to sell at this fixed price.

7 This creates a risk premium in the sale. No one  
8 really knows exactly how big a risk premium that is, but  
9 I think a real question we would like to see explored is  
10 what would happen if we held a BGS auction just for a  
11 fixed quantity, instead of just saying you have to serve  
12 all customers under any circumstances, let us hedge a  
13 fixed quantity and see what that price looks like, and  
14 then we will know how much of this unhappiness with the  
15 BGS auctions is coming from the structure of the  
16 contract that is being sold and how much of it is really  
17 the underlying market structure and the auction  
18 mechanism itself?

19 Then lastly there is this issue about in  
20 restructured markets we seem to be going towards a model  
21 in places like Australia and the UK where we have  
22 national companies that are in both generation and  
23 retailing, and ideally they would be evolving towards a  
24 retailing model where they are signing up customers in  
25 kind of a cell phone model, a three-year contract,

1 customer cannot leave without a penalty, but they get a  
2 guaranteed rate for those three years. That really  
3 limits the interest of the generators in exercising  
4 market power in the forward market, whether the market  
5 power has just shifted to the retail market is another  
6 question.

7           It is an interesting model that seems to be  
8 evolving organically in other parts of the country. I  
9 do not know whether this is something that we will see  
10 in this country because I think the legacy of regulation  
11 on the retailer side is probably going to be how we go  
12 forward.

13           So, I would like to pose for this panel this  
14 question about how do we get the wholesale companies to  
15 buy in the wholesale market at prices that are locked in  
16 under some future contract? What is the solution to  
17 that sort of thing? I think finding that out is really  
18 critical to trying to get markets to work better going  
19 forward.

20           I am going to leave it at that and we can maybe  
21 open up the discussion and then take some questions from  
22 the audience. Thank you.

23           MR. ANDERSON: Would you repeat the question?

24           MR. BUSHNELL: Okay, there were lots of  
25 questions there.

1           MR. ANDERSON: No, I have got the question. I  
2 will make a couple of comments to begin with, and I  
3 think that you have got a real, real problem. I think  
4 you put your finger on a real problem, that there is not  
5 enough forward contracting, but to us at least there is  
6 not enough real forward contracting.

7           In the eastern markets, at least, the first kind  
8 of things that were counted as forward contracting were  
9 really contracts that were negotiated when the  
10 generation was divested. They were fixed price and they  
11 made sense probably, but they are all running out. The  
12 problem, at least my members are telling me over and  
13 over now is, they are offered contracts all the time, it  
14 is just that the contracts are at nothing but the  
15 expected L&P prices for whatever the future time period  
16 is, plus, of course, a very major risk factor because  
17 the generators may have misestimated what the L&Ps are  
18 going to be for the future, and plus the administrative  
19 cost, because you have to add all that in, but large  
20 industrials, and I would let Ed talk about his kind of  
21 people, but all our people say, well, why pay the risk  
22 factor in the administrative cost if it's going to be at  
23 L&P prices. We can just ride the spot market.

24           MR. BUSHNELL: How about the spot market?

25           MR. ANDERSON: But that does not make sense, so

1 we are not signing any contracts. You get into this  
2 fight that the generators say, well of course we will  
3 sign contracts, we are offering them all the time and  
4 the customers are saying, yeah, but you cannot get any  
5 contracts that make any sense.

6 MR. BUSHNELL: So, the generators do not want  
7 to sign contracts that would lock in a price?

8 MR. ANDERSON: You have completely lost anything  
9 having to do with fuel diversity, you have lost anything  
10 having to do with load factor, you have lost anything to  
11 do with anything. The main thing they want to do is  
12 estimate what -- mainly generators, there are some that  
13 are not happy with the spot market, and day ahead and  
14 spot I kind of lump together in this sort of thing, but  
15 there are many generators that are very happy with them.  
16 Many very big generators that are very happy with them.  
17 I would understand if I were in their shoes, I do not  
18 know that I would want to sign anything either that  
19 voluntarily required them to take anything less than  
20 that. I mean, what we have set up is a structure that  
21 benefits the generators and it just does not give any  
22 real leverage to the people that are buying.

23 I would think that is for LSEs, but it is  
24 certainly true for large industrials. To me, at least,  
25 what the problem there is you have got incredible local

1 market power in and L&P environment. If you take a PJM  
2 classic, my understanding is that the original PJM  
3 footprint has about 1,800 different nodes in it, and if  
4 you have got 1,800 different nodes, you are going to  
5 have areas where there is real transmission congestion  
6 and there is very, very few sellers in those congested  
7 areas.

8           The larger the number of nodes, the greater the  
9 local market power that there is going to be. We also  
10 have vertical integration of generation and transmission  
11 where one entity owns both the generation and the  
12 high-cost generation that is behind the congestion in a  
13 load pocket, but also own the transmission. If  
14 generation is 70 percent of the cost and transmission is  
15 10 percent of the cost, you are not going to be able to  
16 give very much FERC incentives to the owner of the  
17 transmission to mitigate the congestion when what that  
18 would do is reduce the congestion, the congestion would  
19 be gone, but the generator would be forced to compete in  
20 a much more competitive environment.

21           So, as long as we have the vertical integration,  
22 we are going to have these congested load pockets, it  
23 seems to me, and therefore, the problem of future  
24 contracting, at least in these areas, is the same thing.  
25 We recognize that the solution to this is extremely

1 difficult. We do not think that we are going to be able  
2 to eliminate transmission congestion. We can get rid of  
3 some of it, but just the critical ones are not going to  
4 go away. We are not going to get rid of vertical  
5 integration.

6 So, what we're saying is you've got to find some  
7 way to make it unattractive to either the generators or  
8 the load to be in the balancing markets, which is day  
9 aheaders or spot markets. I do not know how to do that.  
10 I mean, regulators can't do that things are not just and  
11 reasonable, and for them to come up with unjust and  
12 unreasonable spot markets to drive people out of it  
13 would probably be challenged and have a real problem.  
14 It would seem like that is what we have got to do.

15 We have got to find a way where the penalties of  
16 being out of balance are so severe that the generators  
17 say they do not want to be there, load does not want to  
18 be there either, and then I think you will find people  
19 coming together saying let's negotiate, what is it that  
20 you want, what are the terms and conditions that you  
21 want, and then we will probably start finding that.

22 I think your point on SLEs having to have  
23 customers being able to shop around is also true, as  
24 long as the LSE knows that they have got a complete  
25 customer base that is captive, we are back to old

1 regulation and they are not going to have any incentive  
2 to try to do anything either. You cannot just take  
3 customers today and throw them on these flawed markets.  
4 That does not make sense either.

5 So, it is kind of the catch 22. We have got to  
6 fix the markets before you can at least in my way of  
7 thinking, force customers to be out there. You have got  
8 to make then the spot markets unattractive, and by doing  
9 these kind of things together, pretty soon you are  
10 finding that the generators are going to start talking  
11 to customers either through LSEs or directly to them.

12 MR. BUSHNELL: I guess I was trying to pose a  
13 loaded question in terms of whether retail choice solves  
14 this problem or not.

15 MR. ANDERSON: My answer is it does not. It  
16 absolutely does not.

17 MR. BUSHNELL: It does not?

18 MR. ANDERSON: Yeah.

19 MR. BUSHNELL: But you think it actually  
20 contributes in a positive way rather than a negative  
21 way?

22 MR. ANDERSON: If you could fix the markets,  
23 then retail choice would be a necessary, probably not  
24 sufficient condition. You would have to take care of  
25 some other things, too, local market power would have to

1 be mitigated and transmission would have to be taken  
2 care of and things along that line. But it clearly is a  
3 necessary condition. Whether it is a sufficient  
4 condition, I hesitate to say.

5 MR. BUSHNELL: Because one of the things you  
6 hear, also, is the risk migration is one of the reasons  
7 held up as to why load-serving entities do not want to  
8 sign forward contracts, that they would lock up  
9 generation, and their customers would leave them under  
10 the wrong conditions. A counter-argument would be,  
11 well, at least you own some generation and whoever they  
12 migrated to is going to need some, but apparently this  
13 is a story that you hear quite a bit and it seems that  
14 at least they believe it is true, and so I do not know.

15 MR. ANDERSON: Yeah, but if you had a  
16 competitive market, then we have a whole different mind  
17 set. I mean, my members do not have captive customers.  
18 I mean, I love to talk about back in the days when  
19 stranded costs was the big thing, General Motors used to  
20 say that they had the largest stranded cost ever. They  
21 had more unused assembly capacity than Chrysler ever had  
22 operating. I mean, that is just the way people operate.  
23 Risk is taken in a different way. Risk is assumed in a  
24 different way. You do not just go out and fix one or  
25 two things, and then assume that we have got this fixed.

1 You have got to fix the whole thing. It is a bundle.

2 I certainly sympathize with LSEs right now.  
3 Right now, if you force an LSE to do something, but  
4 allow customers to migrate, the LSE is in a bad shape.

5 MR. TATUM: I worried forever since I found out  
6 I would be on this panel that somebody would ask me the  
7 question about that, and so what I did is turned to one  
8 of our smart guys and I said, well, why are we not doing  
9 long-term contracting? He says, well, basically, Ed,  
10 the world has changed. Again, as I was speaking, I made  
11 a reference that I did start in this industry back when  
12 it was still the old school, not for much longer, but I  
13 did, and so I have a memory of that.

14 Back then, the whole cost basis of our industry  
15 was a vertically integrated regulated monopoly. We had  
16 a different degree of volatility, i.e. little. We had  
17 the profit that we would get was dependent on capital  
18 investment. So, clearly we had the opportunity for self  
19 building or to go into long-term contracts.

20 In fact, that is how we got into the coal-fired  
21 power station that we ultimately put in service in 1992,  
22 a brilliant man said, look, these are what our projected  
23 costs are for the next 20 years, and we can either go  
24 long term or we can build a plant and you can own it, we  
25 can own it, you can build it, we can build it, you can

1 operate it, whatever, however it works. By doing that,  
2 that was our approach to a long-term solution.

3 Now, based on this new market design, that has  
4 been provided, we see the dearth of long-term contracts  
5 as a direct result of that new design. It would be a  
6 significant risk over the long term, you have got much  
7 higher volatility, something called counter-party credit  
8 issues, how long can these guys stay in business, and  
9 retail choice is an issue. You know, we say that there  
10 has not been a success, we had rate freezes that kept  
11 the prices dampened for a while, and now some folks say  
12 that, oh, it's grand news that rates went up 70 to  
13 whatever percent in Maryland, so now that we can have a  
14 real meaningful choice. I don't think that is good news  
15 for consumers.

16 So, we talk about the markets behaving  
17 competitively, and I think the wholesale markets do seem  
18 to be behaving competitively, but the concept that  
19 consumers have benefited, I do not know if that is  
20 indeed the case.

21 I think there is also, from guys like me and  
22 guys who came before me, we call them DOUGs, okay, we  
23 are dumb old utility guys, and what we think, and  
24 believed, was that a long-term contract would actually  
25 result in an actual lower price. I don't think that is

1 the reality anymore whatsoever.

2 Then one other thing that has changed, again, is  
3 costs used to be based on average costs, and we earned  
4 our profits on capacity. Now we have our prices based  
5 on marginal cost, and a lot of the costs and profits are  
6 being earned on energy.

7 So, it is a hard question, and clearly I don't  
8 have an answer to it. I do like the way electric  
9 cooperatives are structured. I think that, again, we  
10 have always had the direct consumer focus, if you will,  
11 from a reactionary standpoint. We have reacted because  
12 our shareholders and our consumers are one and the same.

13 MR. BUSHNELL: Let me ask, I guess it was argued  
14 that the existing suppliers do not want to sign fixed  
15 price contracts. Is there an opportunity to bring in  
16 new entrants, at least down the road, under this kind of  
17 model? Maybe you guys.

18 MR. ANDERSON: I would never say that the  
19 existing suppliers do not want to sign contracts. They  
20 tell me all the time --

21 MR. BUSHNELL: But they want to sign contracts  
22 indexed to the L& you are saying?

23 MR. ANDERSON: Sure.

24 MR. BUSHNELL: So, they do not want to hedge a  
25 price?

1           MR. ANDERSON: That is the way we would look at  
2 it, yes. Now, would that bring in new suppliers?

3           MR. BUSHNELL: Well, I guess I am saying you  
4 could probably find a new supplier who would very much  
5 want to have some kind of price guarantee, because the  
6 risks they face are very different.

7           MR. TATUM: It depends whether you would have to  
8 put a reliability pricing model in play.

9           MR. BUSHNELL: I guess I should ask you that  
10 question, too, do you think the RPM actually discourages  
11 energy price contracting or encourages it?

12           MR. ANDERSON: I think that the whole concept of  
13 forward capacity markets just makes things absolutely  
14 worse. I mean, because then what you are doing is you  
15 have got a generator that is making a tremendous amount  
16 of its money in the energy market and getting the rest  
17 of it in some sort of a capacity, it is a regulatory  
18 structure, it is not a market, it is a regulatory thing.  
19 Why would they want to do anything else? You have  
20 completely eliminated the economic motivations for the  
21 kinds of market forces that I think would bring about  
22 results for consumers.

23           MR. BUSHNELL: It has been an interesting  
24 conference, but I can't remember anybody who has  
25 actually defended capacity markets here, which is

1 usually the opposite of what I hear.

2 MR. TATUM: Outside the political reality.

3 MR. BUSHNELL: Let's take some questions from  
4 the audience, since one was gesturing broadly.

5 AUDIENCE MEMBER: I was just going to make the  
6 observation that every time I see John, he talks about  
7 how difficult it is to get a contract, and at the same  
8 time, I run into Frank and Jim and we talk about how  
9 great California has been since the crisis and how  
10 long-term contracts, really even with the shortages and  
11 without MRTU and all the same market design flaws that  
12 existed then have made things work.

13 So, what is it? Is California different because  
14 primarily the CPUC has forced the utilities to sign  
15 contracts? Is it the case that California is a  
16 different fuel mix? Is it because the market structure  
17 today does not really have much of a day ahead market  
18 with the same options that are available to generators  
19 here?

20 MR. BUSHNELL: I wish I knew. I don't think you  
21 can discount the relativistic nature of those  
22 comparisons. California, when people say, oh, that  
23 looks pretty good today, that is because they are  
24 comparing it to California in 2001. The same I believe  
25 with the eastern markets. Frank is scowling at that.

1 Do you think California is working really well?

2 MR. NEWSOME: It did in the calculation. I  
3 mean, come on. I think Harry hit on a good point, and  
4 you --

5 MR. TATUM: It relates to what John was talking  
6 about in the sense of I think the generators hate the  
7 real-time market as much as the load hates the real-time  
8 market in California, so perhaps in some sense that is  
9 providing incentive for them to get together with the  
10 loads before real time, because who knows what they are  
11 going to get in the real-time market, and so that may be  
12 one incentive, I do not know how big it is.

13 MR. BUSHNELL: Well, Texas would be the test  
14 case, because there is another market without a  
15 day-ahead market.

16 MR. NEWSOME: But certainly I think that the  
17 other issue is the legacy of the state contracts.

18 MR. BUSHNELL: Yeah.

19 MR. NEWSOME: Those are playing a huge role.

20 MR. BUSHNELL: We have our form of the  
21 transition contracts that the eastern markets had with  
22 the California contracts that were put in place during  
23 the crisis.

24 So, let me ask, Harry, I was going to turn it  
25 around, both of those guys standing against the wall

1 there, Frank and Harry, have proposed variations of a  
2 mandatory sort of contracting requirement for  
3 load-serving entities that would basically instead of a  
4 capacity product, it would require the load-serving  
5 entities to go out and sign a contract for some kind of  
6 hedge or fixed energy prices.

7 I suspect you guys would not be fans of that  
8 kind of mechanism, but I should --

9 MR. ANDERSON: Well, I would say that if there  
10 is no retail choice, then the point that you raised  
11 earlier, Jim, is what is the economic motivation for the  
12 LSE to do anything that makes any economic sense? It is  
13 just not there. I mean, they have captive customers,  
14 they will sign a contract and just flow the costs on  
15 through.

16 Frankly, Harry, I do not know California that  
17 well. I used to have a lot more members in California  
18 and they all shut down their facilities if they possibly  
19 could and moved out. The ones that did not move out  
20 were the ones that absolutely couldn't. I mean, the  
21 petroleum guys cannot move out because that is where the  
22 damn stuff comes up out of the ground, and so they have  
23 their own generators in there and they are generating  
24 tremendous amounts of their own power. But I find it  
25 very different. A couple of weeks ago at your

1 conference on market monitoring, I complimented at least  
2 the market monitoring part of California, but I limited  
3 myself to my compliments of California to the market  
4 monitoring model.

5 AUDIENCE MEMBER: Actually I missed the  
6 conference today and somebody came to my office and said  
7 that you were on the panel and said there is nobody from  
8 FERC here, so I walked over.

9 MR. ANDERSON: I appreciate that, Harry.

10 AUDIENCE MEMBER: But the thing that comes to my  
11 mind is it is not as much that people are not willing to  
12 do long-term contracts with you, it is more that if you  
13 do contracts at a given point in time, I think that is a  
14 mistake. When I worked for PG&E at the utility side and  
15 saw bankruptcy there, then I saw bankruptcy on the sell  
16 side, and there were long-term contracts and the  
17 counter-parties were not creditworthy. So, you are  
18 exchanging market risk with credit risk.

19 The question is good risk management has not  
20 really evolved the way people thought it would when we  
21 did restructuring, and the idea was that there would be  
22 good retail competition, there would be competitive LSEs  
23 that would give you these long-term contracts because  
24 prudence review, Jim talked about California doing  
25 long-term contracts which are reminiscent of the old

1 utility days, they are not very transparent. It is go  
2 to the CPUC, you have to get everything approved, there  
3 are RFOs and somebody asked the question if we are doing  
4 the world of RFOs and RFPs, why do you need an ISO? I  
5 mean, you could do that even without organized markets.

6 MR. ANDERSON: Well, the market has been  
7 questioning that a whole lot lately, Harry.

8 AUDIENCE MEMBER: No, but the most difficult  
9 question then is, that is it the question of like Jim  
10 had that figure yesterday, marginal cost was higher than  
11 average cost, and is it just the case that we are at the  
12 point of time now where you do not like the fact that  
13 the market price is higher than the average price.

14 MR. ANDERSON: Here we go again.

15 AUDIENCE MEMBER: And if these assets were with  
16 you as the customer, it wouldn't matter. It is because  
17 the assets were sold to NRG, I give the Texas example,  
18 what are they going to do? There is no way they are  
19 going to sell you at average cost, they are going to  
20 sell you at the marginal cost. The answer was, when  
21 divestitures were done, the gains from those sales  
22 should have been shared properly with rate payers and  
23 shareholders, and that wasn't the case, as we know, and  
24 often the forecast of gas prices that occurred when  
25 Center Point sold it to the private equity guys were

1 very different from when the resale occurred.

2 So, I am not so sure that it is entirely fair to  
3 blame FERC or blame organized markets entirely for the  
4 situation we are in.

5 MR. ANDERSON: I haven't blamed FERC directly, I  
6 simply said that the FERC jurisdictional markets are not  
7 meeting the needs of consumers. You can take it however  
8 you want to take it on that, but let me also say that  
9 just laddering contracts in today's flawed markets is  
10 not going to solve the problem. Sure, you do not want  
11 100 percent of your contracts done today and then live  
12 with them, like what was it, 26 billion in California at  
13 the height of the market or whatever. We know that that  
14 is not the way to go. But just laddering them, doing a  
15 third of them this year and a third next and a third  
16 next with flawed markets is not going to solve the  
17 problem either.

18 Our members buy tremendous amounts of natural  
19 gas, they are in that market big time. Our members  
20 understand very well that natural gas prices have  
21 increased electricity prices. There is no doubt about  
22 that. But we really get pretty insulted when we hear  
23 people say that the only problem that you have got is  
24 that natural gas prices went up and that is the whole  
25 problem.

1           For a utility that has 80 percent of its  
2 generation in coal and nuc, and 20 percent in gas, if it  
3 were under traditional regulation, gas prices going up  
4 would impact the 20 percent that is gas fired and it  
5 would not affect the hundred percent. If you are in an  
6 organized market with a single priced auction and  
7 natural gas prices are setting the prices for 100  
8 percent of the generation, then we have it going up for  
9 100 percent of the generation instead of just the 20  
10 percent.

11           That is an oversimplified way and, Harry, you  
12 know that very, very good and well, and I don't want to  
13 go on with it, but I just am saying, we have a bad  
14 situation, we have a flawed market, we have a whole  
15 bunch of things out there that need to be fixed. You  
16 cannot just simply say, let us ladder the contracts out  
17 there and solve it.

18           We have got to fix the markets, we have got to  
19 make the economic motivation be for the generators to  
20 truly want to find out what customers want. Ask them,  
21 what is it that you want? Do you want a 24/7 contract?  
22 Do you want one that is not 24/7? You know, there is a  
23 whole lot of different things that go along with this.  
24 That is just not going on now. We just have no -- we  
25 have no communication between generators and end use

1 customers. It gets blocked in the middle by a whole  
2 bunch of different things. Go ahead.

3 MR. TATUM: Oh, Harry. Two things: One thing  
4 just in general about contracts, we had a gentleman that  
5 used to work in our organization who retired, and his  
6 observation was that a contract was, regardless of the  
7 term, was only as good as long as both parties were  
8 really benefitting from it.

9 So, back in the old days, entities, when things  
10 were less volatile and things were a bit more  
11 straightforward with regards to the market and people  
12 knew what was going to happen, long-term contracts had a  
13 little bit more robustness, because the volatility and  
14 the uncertainty was much less.

15 In our organization, we have had numerous  
16 experiences where good contracts, all of the sudden  
17 because of the exogenous variables, turned bad. In that  
18 situation, even though the contract was still  
19 enforceable, it was not. All the good lawyers came out  
20 of the woodwork and got everybody to renegotiate and  
21 deal with it.

22 So, that is one aspect of long-term contracts in  
23 a highly volatile environment, which I think we are in.

24 The other aspect, too, is in trying to put  
25 together and move from a vertically integrated regulated

1 monopolies into a competitive marketplace, we have taken  
2 our industry and made it exceptionally complicated. I  
3 made a comment earlier, we have about over a thousand  
4 pages of tariff, over 500 pages of operating agreement  
5 in PJM. There is a stack of manuals that talk about how  
6 we do things within PJM and to understand that is  
7 Herculean.

8           Opportunities for people who really understand  
9 that, to make a lot of money, that is what it is all  
10 about, and that is how people are making a lot of money  
11 nowadays, and that is just the world we are living in.  
12 So, I think that is a primary motivation for the smart  
13 guys to stay out of long-term because they can keep the  
14 ball up in the air and keep the prices higher and keep  
15 the profits up.

16           MR. BUSHNELL: It is interesting. There are  
17 sellers in California who say, and I believe, are  
18 desperate to sign contracts. Calpine, and it is  
19 interesting to know why that is different in the eastern  
20 markets. We do not have a day-ahead, but I guess I have  
21 trouble believing that that is at the crux of it.

22           AUDIENCE MEMBER: You must offer, so why would  
23 the utility buy long-term at a high price? I can give  
24 you, you know --

25           MR. BUSHNELL: I think we are going to have to

1 take this discussion into the break, thank you all  
2 panelists, I really liked this panel, so I do not care  
3 if any of you guys did not like it. So, and Tony, I am  
4 sorry, I did not get a chance to get to the question I  
5 asked, which may either make you relieved or  
6 disappointed.

7 MR. MANSFIELD: I had written an answer, so --

8 MR. BUSHNELL: I am sorry about that, I would  
9 like to catch you during the break, then, and get your  
10 answer and then we will read it into the public record.  
11 Thank you.

12 (Whereupon, there was a recess in the  
13 proceedings.)

14 MR. NEWSOME: Good afternoon. I am Hampton  
15 Newsome from the Bureau of Consumer Protection at the  
16 FTC, and we are going to change gears a little bit here.  
17 This panel is on consumers helping themselves, and the  
18 focus will be on the individual choices that consumers  
19 make about their energy costs and about their green  
20 purchases I guess you would call it.

21 When we are talking about consumers, we are  
22 talking about a variety of different consumers,  
23 residential consumers, commercial, industrial, and we  
24 have a great panel that will talk about those various  
25 types of consumers, and these are choices that everybody

1 in the room makes all the time, whether it's for light  
2 bulbs or appliances, or if you are doing home  
3 renovations. Also, the energy you buy for your house,  
4 electricity, natural gas, and the transportation choices  
5 you make, the cars you drive, the types of public  
6 transportation you use.

7 A lot of this is focused on saving money and  
8 cutting down your energy cost, but there are also issues  
9 where consumers look to just make green purchases that  
10 they make to help the environment, and these are often  
11 made without regard to cost savings because they feel  
12 like it is the right thing to do. We will be discussing  
13 some of that, too.

14 Here at the FTC, particularly in the Consumer  
15 Protection Bureau, we have a variety of programs that  
16 are focused on these kinds of issues. We have labeling  
17 programs for appliances, the Appliance Labeling Rule,  
18 those yellow guides you see at appliance stores, the  
19 R-value for insulation, labeling for alternative fuel  
20 dispensers and vehicles. We also give guidance to  
21 industry members that make green claims about their  
22 products, recycling claims, that kind of thing, and we  
23 also have some guides for fuel economy advertising.

24 So, FTC, we are no stranger to these issues, and  
25 our panelists are not strangers to these issues, either.

1 We have got a great group and we are going to divide  
2 this into four acts, and act one will be David Gilles  
3 who is with Godfrey & Kahn and has extensive experience  
4 with energy policy in Wisconsin. After that, Maureen  
5 McNamara from EPA, she will talk about the Energy Star  
6 Program. Then Walter Brockway from Alcoa who will give  
7 us the perspective of a very large industrial user of  
8 energy and the kinds of choices that they make in  
9 managing those issues. We will wrap it up with Frank  
10 Wolak who has been heavily involved in the conference  
11 and he is going to talk about realtime pricing.

12 What we are going to do is everyone has about 15  
13 minutes. We are going to try to wrap up by 5:00, and so  
14 that will leave us some time for some questions. That  
15 is all I have to say. So, let us start off with David  
16 Gilles.

17 MR. GILLES: Thank you very much. Good  
18 afternoon, and I would like to thank the Federal Trade  
19 Commission for the opportunity to participate in this  
20 panel. I am with a law firm in Milwaukee, Wisconsin,  
21 but I am here because for the last four years until last  
22 January, I served as general counsel with the Wisconsin  
23 Public Service Commission and have a perspective on  
24 states' implementation of energy policy that is very  
25 unique.

1           Before that, I worked with the Attorney  
2           General's Office of Consumer Protection in the  
3           Department of Justice, and my focus there was on  
4           consumer issues and antitrust issues, and I had the good  
5           fortune, or some would probably term it differently, to  
6           be involved in consumer and competitive issues when  
7           telecommunications was deregulated.

8           So, coming to the Commission and looking at  
9           energy policy in a state where on the one hand you have  
10          efforts during these four years that I was there where  
11          we had the introduction of MISO day two market, Midwest  
12          Independent System Operator, and yet continued with  
13          state regulation for retail rates, so I often compared  
14          the experience I had at the Attorney General's office in  
15          deregulating telecommunications with what we were  
16          beginning to experience at the Commission.

17          So, my focus, though, of trying to convey to you  
18          Wisconsin's experience and what state government can do  
19          to assist consumers with their energy choices is in two  
20          primary areas: The first is how the Commission assisted  
21          people in making choices about their purchases, and some  
22          of the programs that were developed relating to  
23          renewable resources and efficiency measures; and then  
24          the second I would like to just overview some of the  
25          consumer protection provisions that are in place.

1           So, in Wisconsin, we have what are called public  
2 benefits programs which are funded by ratepayers, and  
3 these are programs that really grew out of the  
4 reliability concerns in the late 1990s. In 1997 and  
5 1998 in Wisconsin, we had threats of rolling blackouts,  
6 we had energy shortages that created a political climate  
7 that resulted in legislative action to revise our energy  
8 policy framework in the state.

9           Among the revisions in response to those  
10 concerns in the late 90s were our state planning process  
11 was revised, some would say, critics would say our state  
12 planning process was eliminated, but that is a whole  
13 other debate. There was strong support for investment  
14 in infrastructure in the legislation. We began the  
15 process of deregulation, our transmission was divested  
16 and we had an independent transmission company formed.

17           Wisconsin stopped that process and there are no  
18 signs that we are going to pick it up again, primarily  
19 in response to what happened in California and Enron.  
20 Along this way, there was also at this time a focus on  
21 trying to encourage energy efficiency measures, as well  
22 as renewable resources in Wisconsin, and that took the  
23 form in Wisconsin of setting a renewable portfolio  
24 standard for energy providers of 2.2 percent by 2011.

25           Now, at the time, we regarded that as a very

1 ambitious standard, and so that was part of the package  
2 that was passed. In addition to that, state-wide  
3 programs were set up to promote energy efficiency and  
4 renewable resource programs. The funding for these  
5 programs came from ratepayers, and were channeled to the  
6 Department of Administration to use for the purpose of  
7 supporting those projects.

8 In that regard, they would provide grants for  
9 energy efficiency projects and renewable energy projects  
10 for both consumers, residential users, commercial users  
11 and industrial users.

12 Now, this legislative action certainly did not  
13 solve the energy crisis in Wisconsin, although it was  
14 helpful, our concerns regarding energy continued,  
15 primarily during the last ten years the Commission has  
16 estimated that Wisconsin's demand, peak demand for  
17 energy is increasing each year at about two percent, and  
18 that translates roughly into a 500 megawatt power plant  
19 every two years in Wisconsin.

20 While we have added substantially to the  
21 generation and we have increased transmission, there was  
22 also an effort to look at what could be done  
23 additionally with respect to renewable energy and  
24 efficiency measures. That resulted in a collaborative  
25 legislative effort that led to more recent legislation

1 that did increase the renewable energy portfolio  
2 standard to ten percent by 2015.

3 It also imposed an obligation on the state for  
4 its energy purchases to meet a goal of 20 percent from  
5 renewable resources by that same year.

6 Finally, there was a revision of the state  
7 energy efficiency and renewable programs to improve  
8 access and to improve security with the funding. One of  
9 the problems that our state has is that our resources  
10 are very limited, and during this same time, after  
11 setting up state-wide energy programs, we had a budget  
12 crisis, as well. The consequence of that is that the  
13 legislature and the governor borrowed from the funds  
14 that had been gathered from ratepayers for energy  
15 efficiency programs and used that to meet the budgetary  
16 requirements.

17 Now, that created significant concern among  
18 stakeholder groups, and the consequence of that was part  
19 of this legislative package outsources the oversight or  
20 the program management and makes it subject to  
21 commission review, but the effect of that is the  
22 governor or the legislature are not going to be able to  
23 take those funds and apply them should future budget  
24 problems develop, and so it will be a much more stable  
25 source to promote energy efficiency and renewable

1 resource programs prospectively.

2 The type of programs that are involved include  
3 providing assistance and technical information to  
4 consumers, they promote solar and wind resources and  
5 they will provide grants for that, as well as on-site  
6 visits to assess installation of these projects. As I  
7 mentioned, they are available for each category of  
8 customer group.

9 Now, beyond these sorts of efforts in  
10 facilitating a public benefits program, the Commission  
11 also undertook, has recently undertaken specific efforts  
12 to help consumer groups engage in the debate that's  
13 ongoing at the Midwest Independent System Operator. In  
14 Wisconsin, we have a system for funding intervenor  
15 compensation, interested parties that do not have the  
16 resources to participate.

17 Using that resource, the Commission has enabled  
18 our citizen utility board to participate in the  
19 stakeholder process at MISO, the Midwest Independent  
20 System Operator, this is one of the most difficult  
21 matters confronting Wisconsin, because of the situation  
22 Wisconsin finds itself in in not having made investments  
23 in transmission, having to import roughly 14 percent of  
24 our energy from other states. We believe that we are  
25 very vulnerable to the market and that we are not going

1 to realize necessarily the benefits from that.

2 So, it is really important to us to have  
3 stakeholders familiar with the process participate and  
4 be heard at the Midwest Independent System Operator.

5 There are additional state resources for people.  
6 The Public Service Commission provides both technical  
7 advice and handles complaints that are brought to its  
8 attention for individual consumers. The Department of  
9 Agriculture focuses on biomass as an alternative energy  
10 resource, and has a special directive in the most recent  
11 budget to develop that in Wisconsin.

12 Public utilities in conjunction with the  
13 rate-making process have developed renewable resource  
14 rates. Many of the utilities are fully subscribed. For  
15 these rates, people pay more than they ordinarily would  
16 for their electricity. There are also interruptible  
17 rates that go into effect in periods of high demand.

18 The utilities provide energy audits and consumer  
19 information for people and generally attempt to educate  
20 their customers in how to conserve energy. It is a  
21 difficult process. From the states' perspective, as I  
22 mentioned, resources are very limited. It is difficult  
23 to instill in people how to incorporate energy saving  
24 strategies in their day-to-day life.

25 I would, at this point, like to just touch upon

1 the consumer protection issues that might be encountered  
2 as people look forward to the energy market. With  
3 consumer protection, public attention to an area creates  
4 the opportunity, from my perspective, to recycle  
5 traditional consumer fraud schemes. Pyramid schemes,  
6 business opportunity fraud, investment schemes, entice  
7 consumers to get in on the ground floor before it is too  
8 late, and part with their money before they really know  
9 what they are getting, and in most cases, they are not  
10 getting much of anything.

11 Deceptive savings schemes and performance claims  
12 and home improvement scams are likely to be part and  
13 parcel of the new energy market. In thinking about  
14 this, it reminded me of the first experience I had when  
15 telecommunications was deregulated. I had been  
16 following the industry, and the first notion that I had  
17 that deregulation occurred were complaints about a  
18 multi-level marketing program that was recruiting people  
19 with the promise of unlimited free long distance  
20 service.

21 Indeed, that is what they offered to people.  
22 Each person got a card with an 800 number that they  
23 could call and they could supposedly use it for as long  
24 as they wanted and call anywhere in the continental  
25 United States. The only problem with the service was

1 that the company had five ports on a single switch to  
2 handle all the calls made to the number.

3 The consequence of that was where industry  
4 standards are usually call completion rates of beyond 99  
5 percent, this call completion rate for this company was  
6 less than one-tenth of a percent. So, it was our first  
7 venture to what we were to later encounter under other  
8 names such as slamming and cramming and all sorts of  
9 consumer problems that developed as telecommunications  
10 was deregulated.

11 Now, we have not seen anyone offer electric  
12 service that has a reliability standard on the order of  
13 that multi-level marketing program, and I doubt that any  
14 person that became a member of that multi-level  
15 marketing organization actually gave up their regular  
16 land line phone service in the early 80s to rely on this  
17 card and this 800 number to make long distance calls.

18 I think it is something that we have to keep in  
19 mind as we go forward with deregulation in energy  
20 markets in that the benefits of competition are not  
21 realized by everyone in the marketplace and there are  
22 folks that are going to take advantage of an opportunity  
23 if they find one to offer you something that they are  
24 not really going to provide.

25 There are a couple of recent examples where

1 state attorneys general have focused on energy-related  
2 problems. Earlier this past month, the Illinois  
3 Attorney General announced that it is investigating  
4 Ameren regarding its promotion of a discount program  
5 that was soon to be continued. The Illinois Attorney  
6 General said they would take action if the investigation  
7 developed evidence under their Consumer Fraud Act.

8 The Massachusetts Attorney General brought a  
9 consumer fraud action involving a wind turbine promotor  
10 claiming that they failed to install turbines, and when  
11 they installed the turbines, they did it improperly at  
12 risk to the purchasers.

13 So, these are some of the actions that have been  
14 brought. Certainly in the past energy savings claims in  
15 the late 80s and early 90s prompted state enforcement  
16 officials to take action, and I suspect that you will  
17 see those re-occur from time to time.

18 The state agencies that deal with consumer  
19 protection issues, the state attorney general is in a  
20 unique position, usually responsible for state deceptive  
21 practice acts to deal with these sorts of problems. As  
22 was mentioned in the prior panel, the problem is that  
23 enforcement takes place after the fraud has occurred.  
24 So, it is always difficult to get people's money back.

25 MR. NEWSOME: You can have a bonus minute,

1 David.

2 MR. GILLES: The last one is just pointing out  
3 that the state and federal agencies cooperate very well  
4 in the area, and continue to provide information to each  
5 other to facilitate their efforts.

6 So, with that, I would like to thank you for  
7 your attention, and I will be happy to answer any  
8 questions later on.

9 MR. NEWSOME: We will try to do the questions at  
10 the end of the panelist discussion. Thanks, David.

11 Maureen?

12 (Discussion off the record.)

13 MR. BROCKWAY: Okay, well, I guess we'll switch  
14 and I'll talk a little bit about an industrial  
15 perspective. First I'd like to say thank you to the FTC  
16 for inviting me and allowing me to speak. The fact that  
17 I am here, I think is an example of customers helping  
18 themselves. We need to be engaged; we are engaged or we  
19 are learning to be engaged. Let's see if this works.  
20 All the little quirks on here are an engineer trying to  
21 do graphics, so that's me.

22 Let me first talk a little bit about Alcoa, who  
23 we are, what we do. Let me do a couple things, talk  
24 about Alcoa, who we are, what we do; a little bit about  
25 the history of helping ourselves; and then going

1 forward, helping ourselves.

2 Alcoa is a pretty large corporation. We are a  
3 \$27 billion company, more or less, 428 locations  
4 worldwide. We are global, about 129,000 employees.  
5 These numbers are probably a year old, so I would not  
6 stand by them. I am sure they have changed.

7 If you notice on the map, we are still very  
8 concentrated in North America and in Europe, South  
9 America. That is where a lot of the business is. I  
10 have not got the slide with me, but a high percentage of  
11 our consumers and customers are in North America and  
12 Europe.

13 We are the largest producer of aluminum and  
14 aluminum products in the world. We are global, I have  
15 already mentioned that, presence in over 30 countries.  
16 The processes generally -- and I will not get into  
17 details -- we mine bauxite. That is taking red dirt out  
18 of the soil, the most prominent element in the soil. We  
19 refine the bauxite into alumina. Alumina is then  
20 refined into aluminum. That is a product you probably  
21 know. Then the downstream processes, I have not  
22 captured them all, but we roll, we forge, we extrude,  
23 and we sell downstream products, such as sheet and plate  
24 for aircraft, an aircraft is about 90 percent aluminum;  
25 transportation; motor vehicles; food packaging; foil; et

1 cetera. There are other products. There are a number  
2 of products you will certainly find aluminum in.

3 As I said, I fiddled with the graphics on this.  
4 Let's see.

5 Smelting alumina in aluminum, the reason I  
6 highlighted that is that is where we are  
7 electricity-intensive. The aluminum process is an  
8 electrochemical process. It is very  
9 electricity-intensive. Let's see what I have got on  
10 this. We call that smelting. Smelting capacity  
11 worldwide, and this is total smelting capacity of all  
12 aluminum producers, about 33.7 million metric tons  
13 annually.

14 As you can see, once again, North America is  
15 still a big market. It is the largest. 7.1 million  
16 metric tons are produced in North America. It is  
17 becoming challenging to continue that operation in North  
18 America with electricity prices and availability.

19 Smelting requires a very large amount of  
20 electricity. Typically a plant would be several hundred  
21 megawatts. It is not unusual for us to have a location  
22 that is 300 or 400 or even 500 megawatts of load. That  
23 is a big number, very high load factor. We are on 24/7,  
24 a very smooth load, which is attractive to suppliers,  
25 should be attractive to suppliers.

1           In the past, we used to say that electricity was  
2   20 to 30 percent of the price of our product; now we say  
3   it is 30 to 40 percent, a significant increase.

4           A little bit about helping ourselves. How have  
5   we helped ourselves? In the past, what we did was  
6   self-generation, and a lot of the reasons we did that  
7   was we were there before the generation was there, so we  
8   built generation. At the turn of the last century, we  
9   built hydro-generation. We also built some transmission  
10  to go along with that. We were the first ones there.  
11  We predated the New York Power Authority; we predated  
12  TVA; we predated many others.

13           The middle of the last century, we built some  
14  coal-fired generation in the Midwest and in Texas.  
15  Again, it was the electricity -- we needed supply. The  
16  resources there we built around self-generation.

17           Other things we did to help ourselves, we sought  
18  out and acquired long-term electricity partnerships with  
19  suppliers, things like joint ownership of generation.  
20  We have several locations where we own a portion of a  
21  unit or a portion of a hydro system. We agreed to  
22  curtail supply. That is a form of demand response, but  
23  years back, we were willing to work with a supplier and  
24  say, "We will curtail our loading under given conditions  
25  to help the system," to help us get into a partnership.

1           We provided, as I said, large high load factor  
2       syncs for generating stations. That is an important  
3       thing for reliability of the system. If a generator  
4       knows that they have 300 or 400 or 500 megawatts of load  
5       available all the time, it helps moderate the system; it  
6       helps the reliability of the system.

7           So, what are we doing today? We have recognized  
8       a need to organize resources to monitor and participate  
9       in regulation, legislation, and market development.  
10      That is why I am here. We have formed a group, we have  
11      resources, we are sitting at the table, at the markets,  
12      MISO and New York ISO and IRCOT and at the PJM. We are  
13      certainly actively at FERC; FERC knows who we are now.  
14      We are active with users groups such as ELCON and others  
15      in various states and regions.

16           We continue to pursue our long-term partnerships  
17      with utilities. That is what we prefer. We much prefer  
18      to arrange a partnership with a utility for supply than  
19      to build our own. Self-generation is a last resort. We  
20      look for means to improve our energy efficiency. We  
21      have what I would say is a very robust energy efficiency  
22      program both in making our process more efficient and  
23      our facilities more efficient.

24           We offer assessments at facilities. We look for  
25      opportunities for them to reduce energy consumption, and

1 I think -- again, a year-old number -- globally, we have  
2 probably identified \$50 million or more of opportunity  
3 and energy efficiency, not that we have captured all  
4 that. We have identified that opportunity for locations  
5 to reduce energy consumption.

6 I am going to go through this slide a little bit  
7 backward and start at the lower right.

8 On the process side, we have reduced the  
9 electricity required to make aluminum by 37 percent  
10 since 1950. That is a pretty significant number. We  
11 encourage recycling of aluminum. It takes 5 percent of  
12 the energy to recycle aluminum as it does to make  
13 primary aluminum. That is a little bit odd in that we  
14 make primary aluminum. We make money making primary  
15 aluminum, yet we still encourage recycling aluminum.

16 I don't think we can talk about energy without  
17 linking to climate change and CO2, a little plug for  
18 aluminum, we are 50 percent lighter than steel. Its use  
19 in automotive and other transportation will reduce  
20 consumption. Our challenge has been to reduce  
21 greenhouse gas, at the upper left. We have reduced  
22 greenhouse gas on the order of 25 percent. Our  
23 challenge is to continue that reduction while we grow  
24 our business, and we are trying to grow our business.

25 So, what are our options? We can reduce the

1 amount of energy required to manufacture our product.  
2 If we do that, we believe we have about peaked out on  
3 the process side; on the facility side, we can reduce  
4 more. We can seek out least-cost supply. Certainly we  
5 do. We do that globally. The opportunity these days  
6 has been more global than it has been on the North  
7 American continent.

8 We can do self-supply. We look at that; we  
9 continually look at that. We can do demand-response,  
10 which is becoming something we are paying much more  
11 attention to, things like interruptible contracts. I  
12 know those are traditional. We are able to interrupt  
13 our load. We are willing to interrupt our load if we  
14 get the right signals and we are treated as a generator  
15 is treated in the market.

16 We can curtail our operations. We can do that  
17 for short periods; we can do that for long periods.  
18 That does not come out expense. If we shut down  
19 production, we still have fixed costs, we still have  
20 variable costs, we still have a pretty high expense of  
21 restarting our operations.

22 We can participate in organized markets, which I  
23 think we are doing. We can be price-responsive; we like  
24 that idea. We supply reserves. By acting as a  
25 responsive load, we can provide reserves to the system

1 similar to a generator. In fact, we believe that we  
2 should be symmetrical with generators in how we are  
3 treated in the market.

4 We are experimenting now with providing  
5 regulation, working with Elkridge National Lab on being  
6 able to provide regulation to the electricity market.  
7 We should be experimenting later this year to see if we  
8 can actually do that. That would be fluctuating our  
9 load minute by minute to keep up with the power system.  
10 In fact, this morning there was a conversation about  
11 wind energy, and we believe that our load, being able to  
12 do that, could probably complement wind energy's  
13 flexibility in how often they generate.

14 With that, I would say thank you, and we will  
15 take questions later.

16 MR. SEESEL: I am going to fill in for Hampton  
17 just for a minute, because we have a slight technical  
18 glitch, as you probably have deduced already, and are  
19 trying to deal with it right now. So, I think we are  
20 going to take about a two-minute break and should be  
21 able to resume in just about a minute or two.

22 (Pause in the proceedings.)

23 MR. NEWSOME: While we are getting this booted  
24 up, since we are eating into our questions at the end,  
25 if anyone has a question for any of the panelists

1 sitting here, we can do that now.

2 Any questions?

3 AUDIENCE MEMBER: Mr. Brockway, you had said  
4 that there was a 37 percent increase in efficiency since  
5 1950. Is that right?

6 MR. BROCKWAY: That's correct.

7 AUDIENCE MEMBER: How much of that is in the  
8 last five years?

9 MR. BROCKWAY: I don't know the exact number,  
10 but I would say the majority was prior to the last five  
11 years. We matured the process.

12 AUDIENCE MEMBER: I am just wondering how much  
13 efficiency, you know, was gained some time ago and  
14 whether that is still on the same trajectory or if it  
15 has flattened out?

16 MR. BROCKWAY: It is diminishing returns. That  
17 is on the process efficiency --

18 AUDIENCE MEMBER: Right, no, I understand.

19 MR. BROCKWAY: -- not the facility efficiency.  
20 I think we have tapped out.

21 MR. NEWSOME: Any others?

22 AUDIENCE MEMBER: I have a question. I think in  
23 one of your first slides you showed producing capacity,  
24 and I cannot remember what the exact figures were, but  
25 China's capacity exceeded that of the United States. I

1 was just wondering if you could comment on that and  
2 whether you expected that to continue in the future and  
3 at what rate did you expect the acceleration.

4 MR. BROCKWAY: I cannot tell you the rate. I  
5 can tell that in all likelihood, the capacity in North  
6 America will decrease, and China will certainly increase  
7 and is increasing.

8 MR. NEWSOME: I guess I have a question for  
9 David. In Wisconsin, with the RPS standards, how are  
10 those being met? What are the sources of generation?  
11 You said that it was at first 2 percent and now it is up  
12 to 10 or 20 percent, 20 percent for state purchases, 10  
13 percent I guess total.

14 MR. GILLES: Well, wind is a primary source of  
15 renewable energy generation. In the last two years, the  
16 Commission has approved I think it is 400 megawatts of  
17 wind. Now, with the advent of the renewable energy  
18 portfolio, we saw two applications from investor-owned  
19 utilities. Prior to that, there was independent  
20 producers whose application was approved, but they have  
21 yet to begin construction. So, I think wind is the  
22 primary.

23 The wind regime in Wisconsin is not as good as  
24 it is to the west of us. The problem is that our  
25 transmission to the west is not very good either, so --

1 but that is a primary source.

2 MR. WOLAK: My question was of sort of how much  
3 of your capacity that you say you provide reserves with  
4 or you can provide interruptible with, I mean, how does  
5 that come in? Does it come in as essentially kind of  
6 continuously or is it discrete blocks? I mean, in other  
7 words, are you shutting down plants, or are you  
8 essentially tailing the rate at which output is  
9 increased? I mean, how does that work in terms of --  
10 your comment about regulation was extremely intriguing,  
11 just because that is sort of a second response  
12 to essentially dispatch instructions, and I was  
13 wondering --

14 MR. BROCKWAY: Reserves and regulation are  
15 separate issues.

16 MR. WOLAK: Yeah.

17 MR. BROCKWAY: Regulations, as you know, is  
18 minute-by-minute response.

19 MR. WOLAK: Yeah.

20 MR. BROCKWAY: An ideal for us would be able to  
21 say on a -- very near to the event to be able to say we  
22 are able to offer a given number of megawatts of  
23 regulation up or down -- ideally our choice -- and be  
24 able to bid in the price at which we would do that. I  
25 am not sure if I am getting at your exact question.

1           MR. WOLAK: Well, my question was more of is it  
2 the case to provide the reserves at the places, is it  
3 that you are shutting down shift, you are shutting off a  
4 plant, or is it that you can really do the continuous  
5 down just like a generator can do? In other words, are  
6 you truly really -- you know, like, for example, the  
7 typical way that interruptible works is it goes away,  
8 and then once you do not need it anymore, it takes a  
9 while for it to come back.

10           MR. BROCKWAY: Actually, we would argue we are  
11 superior generation. If we are called upon to reduce  
12 load, we can do that very rapidly, and we can bring it  
13 back on very rapidly. So, if we offered -- pick a  
14 number -- 50 or 100 megawatts of interruption, we could  
15 do that in probably a minute or less.

16           MR. WOLAK: Yeah, that is the easy part.

17           MR. BROCKWAY: We can come back up in that same  
18 amount of time.

19           MR. WOLAK: Really?

20           MR. BROCKWAY: So, we believe that is superior.

21           MR. WOLAK: Wow.

22           MR. BROCKWAY: Now, we will have to do more  
23 experimentation to see how well we do at that.

24           AUDIENCE MEMBER: This is for Mr. Brockway. You  
25 said it takes only 5 percent of energy to recycle

1 aluminum. Can you describe the process?

2 MR. BROCKWAY: The recycling process? That is  
3 pretty simple. You remelt the aluminum and then recast  
4 it in whatever -- realloy it and recast it in whatever  
5 form, whatever product we desire it to be used for. And  
6 the energy is in the energy to do the remelting of the  
7 aluminums. It is typically natural gas to remelt.

8 AUDIENCE MEMBER: I had a question about the  
9 slide relating to Alcoa's reduction in greenhouse gases.  
10 I think if I read the slide correctly, it seemed to  
11 indicate that there was a pretty marked reduction to  
12 about a 25 percent reduction in the 2002 time frame  
13 relative to a prior point in time, and I am just  
14 curious, since it seemed to be relatively constant, that  
15 25 percent reduction in the years since, whether there  
16 was some new technology introduced at that time to  
17 achieve that reduction in greenhouse gases.

18 MR. BROCKWAY: It was not due to the technology.  
19 I think it some of it -- actually, I need to do some  
20 research -- was due to curtailment of operations.

21 MR. NEWSOME: Well, I am going to break into  
22 Maureen's presentation and ask her a quick question,  
23 because I saw it was not on your slides, the slides that  
24 we are trying to pull up here.

25 Recently, the Energy Star Program announced --

1 and I may be getting this wrong -- but basically in the  
2 past, programmable thermostats, which have been seen as  
3 kind of a hallmark of energy efficiency, Energy Star is  
4 no longer certifying them or they have demoted them  
5 somehow in the program, and I was wondering if you would  
6 talk a little bit about that and that in the context of  
7 how important it is for consumers to have devices that  
8 are easy for them to use in terms of managing their  
9 energy efficiency.

10 MS. MCNAMARA: I do not know that the final  
11 decision has been made on whether or not there will be a  
12 future specification for Energy Star programmable  
13 thermostats. It all depends on how they are used, and  
14 we have conflicting data around the country as to  
15 whether or not folks are really gaining from a  
16 programmable thermostat absent some education about how  
17 they do work. So, regardless, moving forward, it will  
18 be very important for folks to know not only, you know,  
19 that this has features that can help you control your  
20 energy, but also, how to use it, and, you know, some of  
21 the problems that might be faced is if you move out and  
22 somebody else moves in, they don't have the guide book  
23 on that.

24 So, we think that it is very important to  
25 provide educational messaging, and there is sort of

1 mixed data as to whether these things are easy to use  
2 for folks or not. So, if there is a specification, part  
3 of, you know, labeling and helping folks understand how  
4 to use it and the simplicity of the user interface will  
5 be an important component.

6 MR. NEWSOME: Well, with that introduction,  
7 answering questions before her presentation, Maureen, I  
8 think we have got your slides up here, so why don't you  
9 come on up. Thanks.

10 MS. MCNAMARA: Well, thank you so much for  
11 having me here and for the technical assistance offered  
12 by my fellow panelist. It is much appreciated. I do  
13 have some pretty pictures to show, so it is nice to have  
14 the luxury of the presentation, but I was prepared to  
15 wing it if I had to.

16 Okay, energy demands continue to rise around the  
17 country, and there are higher energy prices than we have  
18 seen for a very long time. I was recently at a  
19 conference of some DSM managers, and one guy said, "Oh,  
20 well, you've got nothing to worry about. My consumers  
21 are facing 18 cents per kilowatt hour prices." And  
22 another guy said, "Oh, I got you beat, we are at 22  
23 cents per kilowatt hour." Now, that is far above the  
24 national average, but it is not unheard of. These were  
25 both New England states.

1           So, reliability is also becoming an issue  
2           increasingly, again, New England and as well on the West  
3           Coast, and shrinking reserves in other parts of the  
4           country anticipated in, you know, the next five years or  
5           so, this all at a time when there is a lot of need for  
6           capital investment in generation and transmission;  
7           congestion relief in certain load islands or pockets; as  
8           well as uncertainty about what should be invested in by  
9           utilities because of potential climate change  
10          legislation. So, energy efficiency is emerging and has  
11          always been a very cost-effective solution, and we have  
12          got more than a decade of experience with energy  
13          efficiency. It can help stabilize prices, it can reduce  
14          energy bills, and it helps the consumers control costs.

15                 Hopefully many of you have seen the Energy Star  
16          logo. It is now recognized by over 65 percent of  
17          consumers nationwide, and one in three households  
18          knowingly purchased an Energy Star product last year.  
19          They are also inclined to recommend Energy Star to their  
20          friends, with over 70 percent of the population saying  
21          they would, and 29 percent of the population saying that  
22          they are "extremely likely" to recommend Energy Star to  
23          a friend or a colleague.

24                 Some of the solutions that we offer -- and I am  
25          going to focus my presentation on the residential

1 solutions, but we do also offer commercial and  
2 industrial solutions -- but buying energy-efficient  
3 products, buying energy-efficient new homes, and  
4 improving home performance through duct sealing, home  
5 sealing, and home-based retrofits. Today's consumer has  
6 an average \$1,900-a-year expenditure on their utility  
7 bills, and with a combination of Energy Star measures,  
8 they can save more than 30 percent of that, or about 600  
9 per year, on average, and it would be much higher in  
10 those states that are experiencing 22 cent per kilowatt  
11 hour energy costs.

12 So, some of the Energy Star products that are  
13 most in the consumer's line of sight these days are  
14 appliances, lighting, office equipment, home  
15 electronics. We have more than 40 product categories  
16 for businesses as well as consumers, and some of the  
17 business products, in addition to the office equipment,  
18 include commercial food service products.

19 We offer our program partners marketing  
20 templates, we do direct outreach to consumers, and we  
21 work with them to get the message out, and we offer  
22 performance specifications, which is very important to  
23 uniting the market around a common symbol for energy  
24 efficiency.

25 Energy Star new homes are more than 15 percent

1 better than code, and code is state-dependent, so in  
2 many cases, they are much more efficient than code, and  
3 they are verified as performing by home energy raters.  
4 We, again, offer outreach, marketing materials, training  
5 to builders, and technical assistance.

6 Home Performance with Energy Star, which is an  
7 emerging program in our suite, it is one of the few  
8 programs that we really does require that we have the  
9 utility or other energy efficiency program sponsor  
10 backing it, because it requires new infrastructure.  
11 Audit programs have been around for many, many years,  
12 but unfortunately, they failed to produce action in many  
13 cases, and with Home Performance with Energy Star, the  
14 information that a consumer gets is turned into action  
15 because the design of the program is to get the  
16 contracting industry able to deliver on performance.

17 The kinds of things that I am talking about are,  
18 for example, when you go into a consumer's house and you  
19 have IR glasses on and you can help point to their wall  
20 and say, "Look, you've got a big hole in your  
21 insulation," that is a big "ah-hah" for a consumer who  
22 maybe normally would not be looking at insulating their  
23 home as one of their first upgrades. We work not only  
24 to train the contractors through our program partners  
25 with energy efficiency program sponsors like Wisconsin,

1 but also to come up with the protocols for what it means  
2 to be a certified contractor. The work is also  
3 quality-assured, which is very important to ensuring  
4 that things are delivered, and that is another rule of  
5 the program sponsor, the local program sponsor that we  
6 work with.

7           When we communicate energy efficiency to  
8 consumers, we try to keep it really simple. It saves  
9 money. It is a wise investment. It also helps the  
10 environment, and it comes with features and performance  
11 features that consumers want. So, we are not looking  
12 for consumers to suffer. Energy Star products have all  
13 of the features that you want in your product. And  
14 because it is backed by the Government, the symbol can  
15 be trusted.

16           Our key messages, our strong call to action,  
17 practical advice, easy to look for and do. Look for the  
18 label. It is your choice when you are looking at  
19 energy-efficient products.

20           We also try to make an emotional connection.  
21 This is not just about your purchase today, but you are  
22 contributing to a better environment for the next  
23 generation, and we want to make sure and we work very  
24 hard to make sure that this information is credible and  
25 unbiased and to monitor our market and make sure that

1 Energy Star does mean energy-efficient and that our  
2 partners are using our tools very effectively and in  
3 line with our trademark, which is Energy Star.

4           So, how do we get our message out? A lot of  
5 different ways. I mentioned that in Home Performance,  
6 we work with utilities. Well, across the nation, we  
7 have been working with utilities and energy efficiency  
8 program administrators that are state-run, like  
9 Wisconsin's and New York's. They represent about 65  
10 percent of U.S. households. These organizations are  
11 typically where energy efficiency has been made a  
12 political priority.

13           We also work with retailers. A lot of the  
14 purchasing decision is made in-store, about 70 percent  
15 of it, and a lot of the brand-switching occurs in-store,  
16 so it is very important to work with the national  
17 retailers. Lowe's, the Home Depot, Sears, Ace, Staples,  
18 Menards, Wal-Mart, Sam's Club, are just some of our many  
19 program partners, as well as a lot of the smaller local  
20 retailers. We do these national campaigns, and they  
21 help bring all our partners together, coalescing around  
22 a call to action.

23           Two of the campaigns, Cool Your World With  
24 Energy Star and the Energy Star Change a Light, Change  
25 the World campaign. One of the tools that we put out

1 last year as part of the Cool Your World campaign was  
2 this interactive tool, Energy Star at Home, and you can  
3 actually mouse over and see how to improve energy  
4 efficiency in your home. This is offered with other  
5 guides on energy-efficient heating and cooling, Energy  
6 Star home sealing, and a lot of advice for homeowners to  
7 take action, and this was a huge media success. It was  
8 picked up by a lot of the -- washingtonpost.com,  
9 msn.com, betterhomesandgardens.com, and it was very much  
10 a big hit last year.

11 Another campaign is the Energy Star Change a  
12 Light, Change the World campaign. It basically  
13 encourages customers or consumers to change out one or  
14 more of their inefficient bulbs to an Energy Star  
15 qualifying fixture, or CFL, and this was a significant  
16 cost over the life of a product. There may be a cost  
17 differential when buying, you know, a CFL over an  
18 incandescent, you know, maybe on the order of -- some of  
19 them are down to \$2 now instead of maybe 30 cents a  
20 bulb, but, you know, they are going to save \$30 over the  
21 life of the bulb. So, it's a really good investment for  
22 consumers.

23 Last year, 700 participating organizations,  
24 including governors and state energy offices, you know,  
25 proclaimed Change a Light Day. 370,000 individuals took

1 an online pledge to change out one or more of their  
2 bulbs, so about 800,000 bulbs, and you can see how this  
3 really begins to add up, with about \$22 million in  
4 savings in electricity costs over the life of those  
5 bulbs. This is also significant in contributing to  
6 reducing greenhouse gas emissions.

7           You know, some of the fun stuff that came out of  
8 last year's campaign, for example, one of our partners,  
9 the Long Island Power Authority, hosted a contest, and  
10 they had kids out there singing "I am an Energy Star,"  
11 and, you know, it might as well have been a major -- now  
12 I am losing the name of the -- oh, American Idol kind of  
13 contest. It was very cute and a lot of fun. Again, you  
14 know, Money Magazine, Entertainment Weekly, lots of  
15 publications around the country picked up on this very  
16 important, simple call to action.

17           Of course, it is very important, again, to get  
18 this out and in retail. Here are some of the examples  
19 of Costco and Home Depot and Menards and Wal-Mart, Sam's  
20 Club displays, that were out very visibly, and, you  
21 know, it is a big challenge to get that kind of  
22 visibility in a very competitive retail environment.  
23 So, you can see the kind of support that this effort has  
24 around the country.

25           We have had a lot of success to date. We have

1     been around since the early 1990s. Our program efforts  
2     have reduced about 5 percent of total electricity  
3     demand; 65 percent consumer awareness that I mentioned  
4     earlier. We have had over 2 billion Energy Star  
5     qualified products purchased, and one in ten homes now  
6     have earned the Energy Star. This is also an  
7     international program in many of the specification  
8     product categories that are compatible from one country  
9     to the next. The EU recently re- signed an agreement  
10    with us. Canada, Japan, Taiwan, Australia, New Zealand,  
11    are all partners in promoting Energy Star  
12    internationally.

13             I guess just to put that 22 cents per kilowatt  
14    hour in perspective, Energy Star programs, as they have  
15    been implemented by our utility and other program  
16    administrator partners, you know, are running from 1 to  
17    5 cents per kilowatt hour. That is a lot cheaper than  
18    spending 22 cents per kilowatt hour if you are in the  
19    New England state -- I won't mention names -- but, you  
20    know, even nationally, the figure is more like 8 cents  
21    per kilowatt hour and probably rising and continuing to  
22    rise. I think, you know, we are hearing about rate  
23    cases throughout the country, and some folks are going  
24    to all of a sudden have a 70 percent increase in their  
25    utility bills. So, energy efficiency and Energy Star is

1 a very practical solution to help them manage and  
2 control those costs.

3 Thank you so much for your time.

4 MR. NEWSOME: Thank you, Maureen.

5 Frank, why don't we bring you up here, and you  
6 can go on with your presentation.

7 Frank has to catch a flight, so we are going to  
8 give you permission to take off after you get through.  
9 If anyone has a very quick question for him and it is  
10 before 5:00, we can ask him a question, but thanks for  
11 being here, and thanks for bringing your laptop.

12 MR. WOLAK: Okay, thank you.

13 Okay, what I would like to talk about is just  
14 following on the issue of how customers can help  
15 themselves, and in some sense, the idea here is that  
16 realistically, I think one of the missing ingredients in  
17 terms of restructuring is the fact that we do not allow  
18 customers to help themselves, and that is what makes  
19 markets work very well, and in some sense, the other  
20 thing about restructuring is the fact that customers,  
21 you know, need to essentially protect themselves, and so  
22 really a different role takes the -- occurs in terms of  
23 the regulatory process.

24 So, the first thing I want to really emphasize  
25 is the need for symmetric treatment of loaded

1 generation. I was very pleased to hear a load saying  
2 that that is what they wanted. So, I at least got one  
3 convert. And so, talk about the fact of just what we  
4 need to do is treat electricity like any other product.  
5 We can no longer give customers the free hedge, which is  
6 a fixed retail price set based upon the fact that all  
7 customers are being served by a single vertically  
8 integrated utility. That is just a world that can't  
9 exist in a restructured market even if you only have a  
10 limited amount of direct access for reasons we will  
11 discuss in a few minutes.

12 So, to talk about technological and regulatory  
13 barriers to this occurring, the major barriers,  
14 unfortunately, are regulatory, and then I will talk  
15 about something that is trying to -- an experiment that  
16 I participated in that is trying to make it a bit more  
17 palatable to customers, and talk about how actually this  
18 realtime pricing can really be used in a manner that  
19 large buyers can essentially help to discipline the  
20 ability of suppliers to exercise market power. So, in  
21 other words, it can be a fair fight, so to speak,  
22 between buyers and sellers.

23 So, the big issue with respect to restructuring  
24 is sort of two areas we think that the benefits will  
25 come, is one in terms of this market test for

1 investments, where we think that what is going to happen  
2 is that new entrants have got to figure out, "Can I make  
3 money given the prevailing prices? I don't just have to  
4 get the regulator to approve my costs and then I am  
5 done." The other is the issue of more efficient  
6 utilization of existing capacity, and I think that a  
7 good way to make the point is to say, "Look, if what you  
8 can do is put California's electricity consumption and  
9 divide it evenly in every hour of the year rather than  
10 put it in the hours that it actually occurs -- so, in  
11 other words, smooth it out by the fact that perhaps you  
12 have demand-response and price is varying -- then what  
13 you would find is that roughly you would only need about  
14 30,000 -- less than 30,000 megawatts of capacity on  
15 average to meet demand."

16 As I discussed earlier, peak demand is roughly a  
17 little bit greater than 50,000 megawatts. So, we could  
18 stand with building a whole lot less generating  
19 facilities. We could avoid buying that peaker,  
20 typically the peakers are quite dirty as well as  
21 expensive. So, effectively what it is saying is by  
22 getting more efficient utilization, it has both  
23 greenhouse gas benefits as well as just sort of the fact  
24 that less generators need to be built.

25 The other is that the -- this is an even greater

1 benefit because of the fact that even though for all the  
2 reasons that I think the conservation sorts of efforts  
3 and Energy Star, what that is definitely doing is I  
4 think slowing the rate of growth of electricity  
5 consumption. So, to just give you kind of an example  
6 from California, is California's consumption is growing  
7 at about 2 percent per year, its peak's growing much  
8 faster, and peak demand is almost 8 percent higher than  
9 the previous summer in July 2006. So, active  
10 demand-side participation is precisely what can  
11 essentially address this issue of slowing the rate of  
12 growth at the peak, which means you have got to build  
13 peaking units to meet it or you can get the megawatt  
14 suppliers to come in.

15           Just to be clear, we are talking about what's  
16 necessary is realtime pricing, not time-of-use pricing.  
17 So, simple: Time-of-use, bad; realtime pricing, good.  
18 So, the reason is is that time of use pricing is just  
19 two fixed prices that do not vary with system  
20 conditions, whereas realtime pricing is what you pay for  
21 every product that you consume. In other words, you  
22 know, air travel is realtime pricing. What they do is  
23 they look to see what the current state of demand is,  
24 and the airline figures out what price should we charge  
25 for a flight today or even for a flight two weeks from

1 now. So, they are always gauging, you know, current  
2 market conditions to set prices, just as essentially  
3 every other product.

4 So, the nice thing is realtime pricing provides  
5 this incentive for loads to become megawatt suppliers,  
6 suppliers of negative production or essentially reducing  
7 their demand. Sorry. Time-of-use essentially just has  
8 the same incentives as a fixed-price retail contract,  
9 because it just says, "Look, no matter what the  
10 temperature is, no matter what the state of demand is,  
11 you are paying a higher price in peak periods versus  
12 off-peak periods." I mean, that is good to get people  
13 to want to make investments to shift where they consume  
14 most of their power, but what we want is flexibility of  
15 getting people to go away when we need them to go away,  
16 because there is many days where you just do not need  
17 people to go away, you can meet demand, but there are  
18 many other days where you do.

19 So, the big technological barrier here is the  
20 fact of interval metering, you know, if I cannot measure  
21 it, I cannot sell it, and so I need metering that can  
22 meter electricity on an hourly basis; otherwise, all I  
23 can do right now is essentially read your meter at the  
24 beginning of the month, read your meter at the end of  
25 the month, and the total amount that you consume in the

1 month is all I know. I do not know if you consumed  
2 caviar, if you consumed hamburger. All I know is you  
3 consumed this many megawatts of electricity.

4 If you have an interval meter, the opportunity  
5 is for both retail competition, we can differentiate our  
6 products as retailers using essentially up to 744  
7 dimensions, the total number of hours in the month. In  
8 terms of how we want to compete with retail competition  
9 with an interval meter, we are competing on one single  
10 price. No surprise that it is very hard to get much  
11 retail competition if that is all people can compete on.

12 The other is is cost really is not a barrier to  
13 getting interval metering in place. I mean, maybe you  
14 could make the argument before, but certainly now it is  
15 almost a sort of -- the cost savings from getting rid of  
16 the manual meter readers comes very close to paying for  
17 the price of interval metering technology. The other is  
18 is that we have ways to communicate in realtime with  
19 customers. Almost I am sure everyone here has internet  
20 access at home and certainly could be able to see what  
21 the price signals are, or you could just go outside and  
22 see it is a really hot day, and that will pretty much  
23 clue you in as well.

24 So, the idea is that -- the good news is is that  
25 it seems, at least in California, there is some movement

1 towards getting these meters in place. In particular,  
2 PG&E is installing interval meters for all of its  
3 residential customers. San Diego is sort of a little  
4 bit behind them, and Southern California Edison realizes  
5 the implications of this and is slowing the process as  
6 much as possible, because then consumers can see how  
7 much it is actually costing them to consume in each  
8 hour.

9 So, what has to happen in order to sort of make  
10 everything go is we have got to make the default price  
11 that all customers pay is the hourly realtime price.  
12 The point here is no one actually pays that, just as I  
13 am sure no one here who travels actually shows up at the  
14 gate and buys their ticket. That would be the analog to  
15 essentially paying, but that option is what causes you  
16 to call up and book in advance. It is the same sort of  
17 thing with electricity. You are going to have to  
18 essentially call up and book in advance to essentially  
19 get the hedge that you need, and what state regulators  
20 can do is essentially help people to make this  
21 transition to actually hedging the risk associated with  
22 the realtime price.

23 So, the idea here is this is really what makes  
24 the whole market work, is that if we have got customers  
25 exposed to realtime price risk, they will want to hedge

1 that risk. What they will do is hedge that risk through  
2 agreements with retailers. Those agreements with  
3 retailers give retailers the incentive to sign the  
4 forward contracts that we actually want to have signed,  
5 and then those forward contracts will be what will  
6 enable the generators to actually get paid and build  
7 their power plants.

8 So, what the real issue is is that is the key to  
9 getting this to move, and the other problem is is that  
10 it is to define what I've called the sort of expected  
11 price, expected variance price frontier. So, think of  
12 it as what we have is consumer preferences are  
13 essentially I like prices with lower variability, and I  
14 like lower average prices, so that is why the arrow  
15 points at directing of increasing preferences, I would  
16 like zero risk and a zero price.

17 So, we can think of as indifference curves  
18 saying I would trade off a little bit more risk for a  
19 little bit lower price, and that is why the indifference  
20 curves like the way they do, the U0 and the U1, and then  
21 what happens is we hope what will happen in the market  
22 is there will be this sort of frontier of expected  
23 feasible price risk and expected prices that the market  
24 can offer to retail customers, and what retail customers  
25 do is they select, based upon sort of their preferences

1 for risk versus expected price, where they would like to  
2 be.

3 So, for example, I have drawn customer zero is  
4 the one that essentially is willing to take on a little  
5 bit more risk to get a little bit lower price, whereas  
6 customer one is willing to take on a bit higher price in  
7 exchange for getting a lower average price -- excuse me,  
8 variability price.

9 So, what happens in the world now, we have this  
10 free default price that is zero risk, that is insured by  
11 the regulator and the government, is the following, is  
12 that we slap on top of this this default price, which is  
13 the vertical line with the dots that says, "Okay, we,  
14 the state regulator, we understand what the right  
15 default price is." It is this one with the vertical  
16 dotted line, default price, expected price retail, D.

17 What happens is is that everybody, as you can  
18 see, gets a higher level of utility from the fact that,  
19 yes, I now -- you know, choice consumer one, he was  
20 willing to take a little price risk, but you completely  
21 eliminated his price risk and gave him just a slightly  
22 higher price, so he likes it, and the other consumer, he  
23 said, "Great, I don't like risk, you are giving me now  
24 zero risk and a lower price, boy, I love that," and both  
25 of them go to the corner solution.

1           But the point is is that this is essentially an  
2           unsustainable position in that what happens is is with  
3           this default price, everyone leaves, but that default  
4           price was built on the assumption that everyone was in  
5           there, and all that risk was being managed by a single  
6           price, and so this is what gets the problems with the --  
7           the unhappiness that people have with retail prices in  
8           comparison to the regulated regime.

9           So, the right default price is to essentially  
10          say, "Look, if you want a zero risk default price --"  
11          and this gets to the point that Jim was making in his  
12          talk, is that most likely the reason why the zero risk  
13          default price is so high in coming out of these auctions  
14          is because of the fact that it really does represent an  
15          enormous risk to provide; in other words, that what the  
16          market can provide is this feasible frontier, and so the  
17          fact is you are going to need to really mitigate a lot  
18          of risk to be able to do that, and therefore, need to  
19          charge a pretty high risk premium.

20          So, the big barrier to this symmetric treatment  
21          that we need to have happen is the fact that everybody  
22          points the finger when you try to assign price/risk  
23          management to them. So, the interesting thing in  
24          California is we had interval meters on large customers,  
25          above 200 KW, that were paid by California taxpayers by

1 the summer of 2002. We do not have a tariff that  
2 essentially puts these customers on the realtime price.  
3 They still have a default price that is the fixed rate,  
4 and the simple way that happens is is that they say,"  
5 Well, you are going to put all the burden on us. What  
6 about those residential customers to manage that risk?"

7 So, the other problem with this realtime pricing  
8 is more political, the fact of you are charging a high  
9 price exactly when the consumer needs the electricity  
10 the most, and so this is sort of where economists sort  
11 of leave the realm and behavioral economists come in or  
12 psychologists come in, but it is sort of how do we make  
13 this -- I mean, to an economist, the fact that you  
14 charge a high price when the customer really needs it is  
15 kind of, "Yeah, that is the way it works. High demand,  
16 high price, typically." But now the question is is how  
17 can we make this more politically palatable?

18 One of the things that has arisen in California  
19 is critical peak pricing, where what happens is is that  
20 you have these so-called critical peak days, and instead  
21 of charging customers a higher price on those days, you  
22 actually give them a rebate for their reductions in  
23 demand relative to some baseline level.

24 So, I just wanted in the time remaining just to  
25 quickly discuss this experiment that we did to try to

1 assess this, and the one thing that I want to say is,  
2 for those of you who live in the D.C. area, you will be  
3 being solicited by your local utility for a similar type  
4 of experiment. Please accept the experiment, because we  
5 don't want to lose people to attrition and therefore  
6 bias the results. So, be good citizens and sign up and  
7 do it. And you'll get money, too.

8           So, the idea is that starting in the summer of  
9 2005, the City of Anaheim ran this experiment where what  
10 they said is all customers are going to pay according to  
11 the sort of standard baseline cheap rate; past the  
12 monthly baseline of 240 KW, you pay at a higher level.  
13 Then what happens is is that customers in the control  
14 group, that is all they pay; customers in the treatment  
15 group, what they are going to do is they are going to  
16 receive a notification that says, "Look, tomorrow's a  
17 CCP day, a critical peak day. If you reduce your  
18 consumption relative to your reference level, we are  
19 going to pay you 35 cents per kilowatt that you reduce  
20 relative to that reference level."

21           The nice thing here that makes this the  
22 customers love it, in particular in the many focus  
23 groups that were done, everybody says, "I love the  
24 rebate mechanism, I hate that high price mechanism that  
25 charges me a high price on those hot days," and so, you

1 know, it is because of the fact that you can't lose. If  
2 you do not make effort, you do not get any rebate, but  
3 you just pay at your normal sorts of price, and that  
4 seems to really have interesting implications from an  
5 economist, because, if you like, there is an equivalent  
6 marginal price that you can charge someone that makes  
7 sort of people exactly the same, but somehow it seems  
8 that people prefer this.

9           The one thing that I can say from the  
10 analysis -- so, this just tells you we did an analysis,  
11 and I won't -- I will skip all the sort of discussion,  
12 but what this "coefficient treat times CCP" is is it  
13 says, "You are in the treatment group on a CCP day. How  
14 much lower or higher is your consumption?" And what you  
15 can see is it is roughly about 12 to 14 percent lower  
16 during the critical peak periods, is the amount that you  
17 get as a reduction as a result of this promise that  
18 says, "Look, if it is a critical peak event, you will  
19 get paid 35 cents per for reducing relative to your  
20 reference level during those periods, noon to 6:00 p.m."  
21 So, that is a -- you know, that is a pretty sizeable  
22 reduction.

23           If you could scale that up, just to give an  
24 example, to entire California, and roughly 35 percent,  
25 30 percent of California load, you could get, you know,

1 roughly, you know, on the order of 4 percent of load to  
2 go away. That is a pretty significant amount of power  
3 plants that you do not have to build.

4 The other is is that the -- we also looked at  
5 the impact of this so-called treatment effect on the  
6 days as a function of temperature, and what you can see  
7 is that it turned out, at least for this experiment, is  
8 that, you know, on higher temperature days, in fact,  
9 people were willing and reduced more than they did on  
10 lower temperature days. So, for example, on a very,  
11 very hot day, you got about an 18 percent reduction; on  
12 a less hot day, maybe around a 12 percent reduction.

13 So, the other is the issue that we looked at is  
14 just does this power go anywhere? In other words, is  
15 this just power that people just decide not to consume,  
16 or is it the fact that they try to consume stuff in  
17 neighboring days heading up to a CCP event, because you  
18 are notified a day ahead. So, what you might do is you  
19 know tomorrow is going to be a CCP day, so you go out  
20 and you clean your pool, you heat or cool down your  
21 house, you do other sorts of things like that, and so  
22 maybe we should see something a day before, a day after.  
23 This table essentially says, no, we really don't. Where  
24 "CCPT minus one" is essentially saying the day before a  
25 CCP day, we see no change in their consumption either in

1 the peak period or off-peak period. So, this really  
2 just looks like energy that they just reduce and decide  
3 not to consume.

4 So, the final issue is just that, okay, if we  
5 have these sorts of mechanisms in place, there is an  
6 additional source of benefits that we can get from  
7 customers being price-responsive. So, for example, the  
8 large retailer that has some significant amount of  
9 customers that are willing to take on this price risk,  
10 what that retailer can do is they can use those  
11 customers strategically.

12 So, for example, just to give a little simple  
13 model, is we say, okay, the P RTP is the price that I  
14 might send to customers facing a realtime price signal,  
15 and P wholesale is the actual purchase price for that  
16 hour. What I could do is I could say to my customers  
17 that are taking on realtime price risk, is say, "Look, I  
18 promise you will pay no more than I actually pay to  
19 supply you with the electricity that you consume in the  
20 month." That is what that equation of  $\sum P RTP QT$   
21 equals  $\sum P WT QT$  is, but what I am going to do is I am going  
22 to use you to essentially reduce the amount that I have  
23 to pay to serve the customers that are on fixed-price  
24 contracts.

25 How this works is that what I do is during the

1 periods when the wholesale price is likely to be very  
2 high, I essentially say to my RTP customers, "Please go  
3 away this time." So, what happens is I reduce the  
4 amount that I have to actually buy out of the wholesale  
5 market, and that is that big yellow area, is the amount  
6 that I save, because I work off that supply curve to  
7 reduce the amount that I have to buy.

8           Then what happens is, is because the promise  
9 that I made to you that, look, I am not going to make  
10 any profits off of you in terms of your willingness to  
11 be price-responsive, during the low demand periods, what  
12 I do is I cut the price to you and I say, "Look, it is a  
13 particularly good time for you as the realtime pricing  
14 customer to consume a whole lot," and that pulls out the  
15 demand during those periods. True, it increases the  
16 price that I have to pay to serve my fixed-price  
17 customers just a little bit by, say, PM, but as you can  
18 see, that little yellow area is the cost, the big yellow  
19 area is the savings. I, as the retailer, make lots of  
20 money, and I could even say to you, "Look, I will even  
21 share with you, as my price-responsive customer, some of  
22 the savings that I get from serving my fixed-price  
23 customers." So, in other words, we now have  
24 essentially, you know, a standard thing of a buyer  
25 exercising its ability to move the price and to

1 essentially save money for its customers, which is how  
2 it works in every other market.

3 So, the basic point that I just would leave you  
4 with is, I do not think if we really want to take  
5 seriously restructuring, we want to make it work, the  
6 bottom line is is that demand has got to get involved,  
7 and because the big source of benefits is I think this  
8 more efficient capacity utilization, and this is just  
9 the standard picture to show it, is to say, "Look, under  
10 the regulated regime, we set P-regulation, and we built  
11 enough capacity to meet demand, that K-reg."

12 Under competition, we have the ability to  
13 essentially let prices allocate a fixed capacity, so we  
14 could have K-comp, which is significantly less than  
15 K-reg, and, therefore, get by with less capacity, have  
16 to pay less money to generators to be there, because in  
17 both instances, you have got to pay for the capacity if  
18 there or it goes away, and the advantage here is this is  
19 no different from what exactly happens, for example, in  
20 the airline industry, is what's happening as a result of  
21 restructuring, to lower average per passenger mile, is  
22 the fact that we have reduced load factors, and that is  
23 not fun, because now somebody sits in that middle seat,  
24 but that is why you get the cheap average ticket, and  
25 that is why essentially it works, because we have got an

1 active demand-side that is treated symmetrically.

2 So, thanks very much, and I will stop.

3 MR. NEWSOME: Thank you, Frank. Any quick  
4 questions for Frank?

5 AUDIENCE MEMBER: Just real quickly. Frank, is  
6 it possible in your opinion to exercise monopsony power  
7 absent realtime pricing and realtime metering?

8 MR. WOLAK: Yeah, I mean, it is a great  
9 question, but I know it because I fed it to you. No,  
10 no, I am just joking.

11 AUDIENCE MEMBER: I was accused this past summer  
12 of getting ready to exercise monopsony power.

13 MR. WOLAK: No, no, no. I mean, this was a  
14 point that was raised a lot in California, is that they  
15 would say that the State of California is a single large  
16 buyer, so it is exercised monopsony power against the  
17 generators. Remember, the key issue that made my whole  
18 diagram work, right, was the fact that I can get demand  
19 to go away. So, I have to be able to withhold to be  
20 able to exercise monopsony power.

21 If I am the State of California buying an  
22 inelastic demand versus 9 million people buying an  
23 inelastic demand, I can't exercise monopsony power as  
24 the large buyer. The suppliers go, "Hey, we know how  
25 much demand is. Sorry, you are going to pay that price,

1 because we know how much demand is." So, its key is the  
2 ability to withhold output. Similarly, the key to  
3 exercise unilateral power on the supply-side is the  
4 ability to withhold output. So, it is symmetric in that  
5 sense.

6 MR. NEWSOME: Is there any indication that the  
7 very small residential customers are not really  
8 interested in participating because of the  
9 administrative cost of looking at their meter and paying  
10 attention to their emails?

11 MR. WOLAK: Well, but I guess what I would say  
12 is, remember, no one likes to make effort. I mean, but  
13 the point is is that I guess I would argue that is not a  
14 choice. I mean, with the decision to go to a  
15 restructured market, I guess what I had -- and one of  
16 the things I've argued many times during the whole  
17 restructuring process is, think airlines. Before it was  
18 show up at the gate, spend your money, and you get on  
19 the flight, and it is the same price. Why? Because the  
20 CAB makes it the same price everywhere. The reason that  
21 it works in airlines is the same reason it can work in  
22 electricity, because we have got smart customers making  
23 an effort, managing this price risk.

24 In other words, the other way I like to always  
25 say it, which really gets people upset, but effectively,

1 if no one changes their behavior between a regulated  
2 regime and a market regime, the market regime is  
3 guaranteed to be higher cost to customers than a  
4 regulated regime. The simplest answer is, in markets,  
5 we pay market clearing prices, and in regulated regime,  
6 we pay only costs, and we only reimburse for costs. So,  
7 if everybody is doing exactly the same thing, I don't  
8 see how it can't be true.

9 So, what we have to have is smarter customers  
10 essentially managing this risk, taking the decisions,  
11 and resulting in more efficient capacity utilization.

12 MR. NEWSOME: Thank you. Any other questions?  
13 Jim?

14 JIM: This may be another version of the same  
15 question, but it seems like Alcoa has a lot of  
16 elasticity in demand. They can -- and they have a lot  
17 of incentive to have somebody looking at the internet  
18 all the time figuring out what the prices are, but if I  
19 am sitting -- if you are talking about realtime price  
20 changes, I cannot sit at work and look at the internet  
21 all the time hour by hour, because then I don't have a  
22 job and I cannot pay my electricity bill.

23 MR. WOLAK: Two responses to that: First is,  
24 yeah, I hope you have better things to do. The other is  
25 is that we have these things called computers, and they

1 are very good as sort of figuring out and responding  
2 automatically to things, and so one of the big things is  
3 just simply people can essentially program certain  
4 things into what they do.

5           The other is is that fundamentally, like this  
6 critical peak day, I mean, it is roughly 12 days of  
7 summer, and so, in other words, what we are talking --  
8 the good news is is particularly load duration curves  
9 are extremely peaky, so it is only going to be a few  
10 days, but I guess what I would argue is that, you know,  
11 that will get us a whole lot, and I do not think that  
12 will ruin your life that much, but I think the fact that  
13 what we have to do is we have to get rid of that free  
14 hedge, because if we do not get rid of the free hedge,  
15 no one is ever going to make the investment to manage  
16 the risk, and if no one ever makes the investment to  
17 manage the risk, we never sort of get to the promised  
18 land, so to speak.

19           So, if the world is one where you say, "Gee, I  
20 do not really want to think about this, I do not want to  
21 do this," then I guess my advice is, don't restructure,  
22 because it is not going to work if you do not.

23           JIM: That is why -- the problem I have with the  
24 experiment is if the real world is a few days and I get  
25 notice of those few days, then the experiment does

1 require the real world experience. If it is an  
2 hour-by-hour change that I have to worry about, the  
3 Alcoas of the world can deal with the hour-by-hour  
4 change. The retail customers, the residential retail  
5 customers, can't. I mean, we can deal with a day, you  
6 know, if I get a notice in advance of the day, I can  
7 deal with that.

8 MR. WOLAK: Yeah, I think consumers are much  
9 smarter than that, but I mean, you know, it is sort  
10 of -- I think what will happen is consumers -- if you  
11 did say the default was realtime, people can buy out.  
12 They can buy out of it. So, the whole idea is -- but  
13 unless you make it the -- you say the default is the  
14 realtime, no one is going to buy out.

15 It is like my little graph shows, everybody's  
16 going to go to the one where the Government says, "Look,  
17 you get a zero risk, fixed price," even though there is  
18 that curve out there that people would lie along, but  
19 the problem is everybody is going to say, "Great, the  
20 Government's insuring that I get a zero risk price," and  
21 the thing is is that could happen in the old vertically  
22 integrated regime, but in the wholesale market regime,  
23 unless you want to do what we did in California, which  
24 is backstop the fixed price retail price with taxpayer  
25 dollars, that is not a viable option. But the thing is

1 is that, you know, in the end, you still pay, because  
2 you are a California taxpayer, too.

3 But the bottom line is we have got to give  
4 people the incentive to manage this risk, and the  
5 typical way we do it in every other market is we say,  
6 "Look, you pay the default price as the same price that  
7 the supplier receives, and if you want to get out of it,  
8 you have got to find somebody to essentially manage that  
9 risk for you or you have got to manage that risk, but  
10 you have to pay for the fact that you are getting risk  
11 management services," and therein I think lies the whole  
12 benefit of retailing, is that, you know, for example, I  
13 would expect if everybody has interval meters, you will  
14 have guys that say, "Well, gee, I go to the beach on the  
15 weekends. I want a weekend rate for my house in D.C."  
16 So, what happens is, you know, I pay a really high price  
17 on the weekends for a really low price during the week.  
18 Why? I am never there on the weekends.

19 So, I think that that is -- but none of this  
20 goes unless we are going to say, "Look, you are  
21 thrown --" and, you know, I hate to say it, but "you are  
22 thrown to the wolves, and that is the default price you  
23 pay," and, you know, the way we have to manage it is to  
24 say, "Okay, for all the people that are kind of the slow  
25 children, so to speak, we are go to help you along to

1 give you sort of recommendations as to what you need to  
2 do."

3 JIM: The problem is the experiment does not  
4 seem to take that into account.

5 MR. WOLAK: Yeah, but that is what all  
6 experiments do, but you can -- using this data, you can  
7 estimate a model of consumer demand, which is precisely  
8 what I have done in other work, then you can say, "Okay,  
9 I have got this customer's utility, his preferences, I  
10 can then put him in any environment and I can do what I  
11 want with him," but, you know -- and so that is  
12 effectively what you could do.

13 But the experiment is only just to say, "What is  
14 the response that you get for the population of  
15 customers in the Anaheim service territory if you put  
16 everyone on this CCP rate that exists?" And the trick  
17 is is that, you know, we are getting a methodological  
18 discussion in economics, but that is what the experiment  
19 allows you to conclude, and I will completely agree with  
20 you, but the point is is that what economists like to  
21 do, particularly me, is you can estimate models of  
22 people's consumption, and so what you can do is you can  
23 say, "Look, you know, I am a forward-looking consumer, I  
24 face this dynamic crises, and how do I decide to  
25 respond?" And, you know, you would say, rationally, the

1     guy is going to ignore lots of little prices and he's  
2     going to worry about the big days where it is really  
3     worthwhile to take action, I think that is what you will  
4     see.

5             So, sorry for a long answer.

6             MR. NEWSOME: Any other questions? Okay, I am  
7     going to ask the last one, and then we will wrap it up.

8             Maureen, if your neighbor came and asked you,  
9     What is the one thing that I can do to save on my energy  
10    costs and, you know, absent putting in a new heating and  
11    cooling system," what would you tell them?

12            MS. MCNAMARA: Well, I would tell them that  
13    light -- you know, Energy Star-qualifying light bulbs  
14    are good. I would suggest that they look at sealing up  
15    their home and their ducts to make sure there aren't any  
16    big gaps in their ducts, and I guess that would be  
17    probably the quickest, most cost-effective way, and I  
18    guess, you know, when it comes time to purchase, to look  
19    for the Energy Star logo.

20            MR. NEWSOME: All right. Well, thank you.  
21    Thank you, panel, and thanks, everybody.

22            John, do you want to --

23            (Applause.)

24            MR. SEESEL: I just want to say thank you to  
25    Hampton and a great panel this afternoon, and I hope

1 people will be able to join us tomorrow morning at 9:00  
2 for two panels, one on the sort of global energy supply  
3 situation and the implications for the U.S., and the  
4 second panel is on whether we are more vulnerable now to  
5 energy supply and demand shocks than we have been in the  
6 past. The program will start, as I said, at 9:00, and  
7 the doors will open at 8:00 tomorrow morning.

8 Thank you.

9 (Whereupon, at 5:20 p.m., the hearing was  
10 adjourned.)

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

## 1 C E R T I F I C A T I O N O F R E P O R T E R

2 DOCKET/FILE NUMBER: P072114

3 CASE TITLE: ENERGY MARKETS IN THE 21ST CENTURY

4 DATE: APRIL 11, 2007

5

6 I HEREBY CERTIFY that the transcript contained  
7 herein is a full and accurate transcript of the notes  
8 taken by me at the hearing on the above cause before the  
9 FEDERAL TRADE COMMISSION to the best of my knowledge and  
10 belief.

11

12 DATED: 5/1/2007

13

14

15

16 \_\_\_\_\_  
SALLY JO BOWLING\_\_\_\_\_  
SUSANNE BERGLING

17

## 18 C E R T I F I C A T I O N O F P R O O F R E A D E R

19

20 I HEREBY CERTIFY that I proofread the transcript  
21 for accuracy in spelling, hyphenation, punctuation and  
22 format.

23

24

25

DIANE QUADE